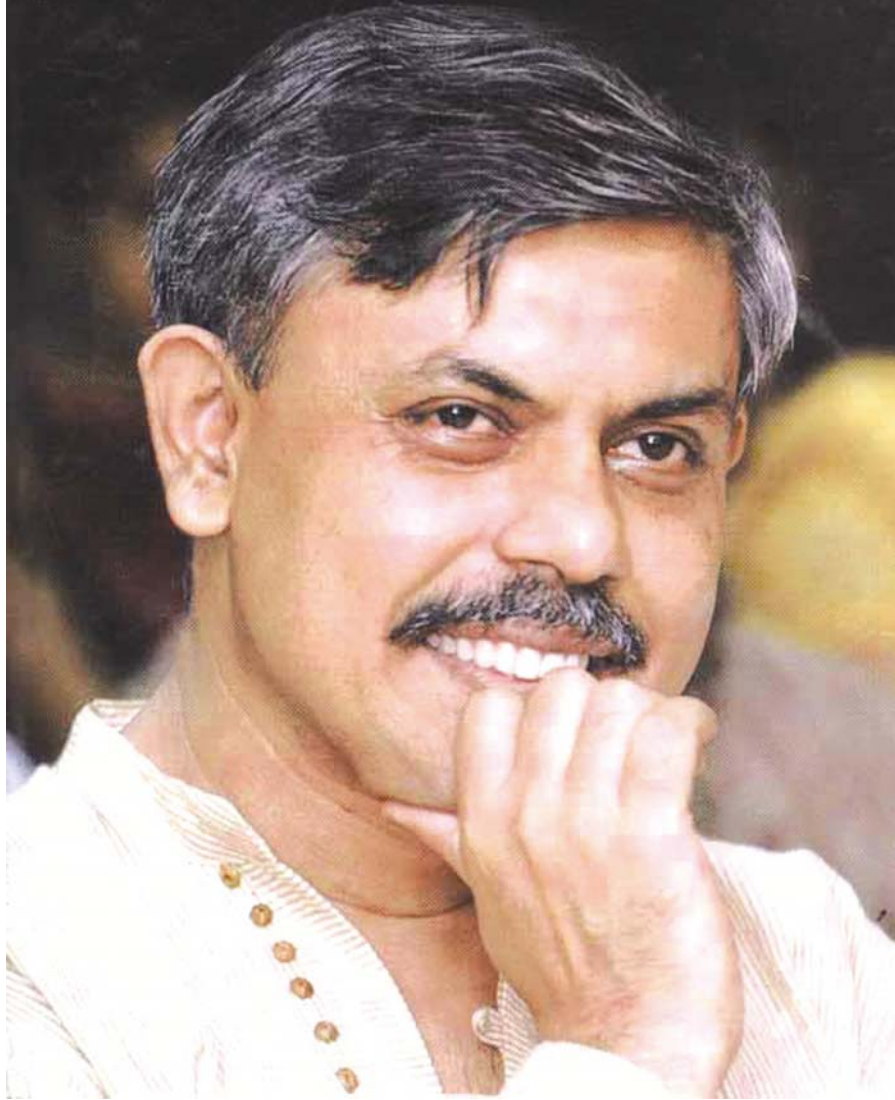


# অন্তরঙ্গ আনিসুল হক

সাক্ষাৎকার ও গ্রন্থনা : মাসউদ আহমাদ



# অন্তরঙ্গ আনিসুল হক

সাক্ষাৎকার ও গ্রন্থনা  
মাসউদ আহমাদ

প্রথম প্রকাশ : ফেব্রুয়ারি, ২০১১  
প্রকাশক : সময়

# wKQyK\_v

gvbtl i fvebvRMr Ljo t` Lvi AvbpbwK bvg mvflvrKvi | mvflvrKvi ntq DVtZ cvti GKwU AwfBe mRbkxj  
cblqv, BwZnvfmi gj`erb`wj, hw` tmlU nq AbjnUvbx l tgavex| GUtK GK At`Rb gvbtl i` Zwi  
wki l ejv thtZ cvti | wRAvmvi tfZi w`tq cvtKi wevea tKSZnj cKwgZ ntZ cvti | `uo ntq DVtZ  
cvti mvflvrKvi`vZv tj LtKi`wofwz, Mp e3e, fvebvRMr Ges wR i Pbv i`fc|

2.  
Awmbmj nKtK cLg t`wL eBtjv 2003-G| wKs` ZutK wPwb Avi l AtbK AvtM t`tK| KtZv AvtM, tmlUv  
ejtZ cvie bv| KLB wZwb gfbvthvM AvKI` KtitQb AwfBe Ges AMZvbMwZK wElq l M`%kjx w`tq|  
Awmbmj nK wK eo tj LK? cLg Dcb`vm w`tqB whwb mtPZb cvWKKtj i`w` AvKI`Yi mvg`© i v`Lb ZutK  
wbtv` ZcOY l cLz w`K tj LK ejtZ w`av tbB Avgvi | cvWkwOZvB th Zwi GKgv` Aviva` bq, Zvi` fl  
enb Kti : gv, Avtqkvglz, dvi, epoeUz, wPqwi ev ejyl iul tKb t`k Z`vM Kti wQj, flav Ges fvtj vevmvi  
Mf, GtZw` b tKv`vq wQtb BZ`w` eB`w` | gw`Zv l tKSZnj tK m`x Kti Zvi gflvgyL ntq Awm`vi Kwi  
Ab` GK Awmbmj nKtK| wZwb eo tj LK wKbv Zv wePvti i fvi mgvtj vPKt` i | Zte wZwb th GKRb eo  
grtci gvbl Zv Dcj w` Kwi | gvbtl i Rb`, evsj vt`tki Rb` hvi fvtj vevmv mgj`ng | tm`fl` t`j LK  
Awmbtmi tPtq e`w` Awmbmj nKtK eo gtb nq | whwb AKctU etj hvb mwnZ`-mgvR-evsj vt`k wbtq Zwi  
fvebvi K\_v | Dcj w` Kwi, mvgwRK`vqexZv ZutK tUtB ivtL mvi v`Y i`f tPZbvq, tj Lvq Ges KvR |  
AvMvgx cRt`b#i Rb` GKwU m`x, mgx evsj vt`tki`c`w` tLb cLz w` b |

3.  
As`f` Awmbmj nK eBwI cwi Kibv nVr Kti B | Avgvi m`uw` Z tQUMt i KVMR Mf`c` el`msL`v 2,  
AvMó 2010-G Awmbmj nKti GKwU`xN`mvflvrKvi cKwKZ nq | tmlU AtbtKB cO` Ktib | w`tkl Kti  
Mf Kvi Aw`wZ d`vpx, K`wKf`x tgvwZ Kvgj, tLq-m`uv`K cj K nvmv, mwbwntKi mnthvMx m`uv`K  
ReYi tnvmb, Mf Kvi bwiRi lqv`y, Kvgi`3/4vqvb Rvnlxi, Kwe wcvqm gwR`, Kwe l wbgfZv Zvti K  
gvngy, Ab`w` tbi mnKwi m`uv`K tgvwb ingvb, Mf Kvi bt Kvgi`b bnvvi cO` | Avgvi KvtQi wj wL`tq  
eU`iv bvbvft`e Drmn t`b GwUtK eB Kivi Rb` | ZLbB fvebvi`vbw ewatZ`i` Kti KvRwI cwi Kibv  
wbtq | Gici Awmbmj nKti tj Lvtj wL, mgvR fvebv, mvsew`KZv Ges e`w`Rxe`tbi wewfbow`K wbtq MtelYv  
Ges covtkvbr`i` Kwi | Aa`vqwf`EK cKwGes tKSZnj i tfj vq Pto, cKvgj vi Wwuj mwnRtq Zj tZ`wK  
w` tbi ci w`b...

4.  
mvflvrKvi MhY Kiv nq KtqK`dvq | Awmbmj nKti AbgwZ mvct`flB cLwZ t`bqv nq | wKs` nVr Kti  
wmx`vS`wbtj b G eQi wZwb eB KtitQb bv | GKUzgb LvivcB ntj v | `w` b ci Avevi` cLg Avtj v Awd`tm wL`tq  
ZutK aij vg | wZwb Zwi wmx`vt`S`-Abo | Gici`xN`b wei wZ | gL` t` Lvt`wL Ges gfvvt`d`tb mst`hvM wev`Qb`  
eBtjv 2011 Dcj t`fl Mf ct` Zwi GKwU Kve`Mt`i cL`vkvq tMj vg` cLg Avtj v`Bti | wZwb ejtj b,  
mvflvrKvti i eBwI Lei Kx? Awg ejj vg, Avcwb tZv Gevi eB KtitQb bv | wZwb GKevi D`v` wovtj b |  
w`w` tntm ejtj b, eBUv Kiv hvq | Zwg AvMvgxKvj mKvtj GKevi t`dvb`vl | Kvj Avgiv eme |

5.  
mvflvrKvi MhY ce`i` ntqtQ | 15 w`ubU gtZv ti Kiv`S` ntqtQ | nVr gwZDi ingvb m`vti i t`dvb t`ctq wZwb  
D`v tM`j b | wdi t`j b wKQ`Y cti B | Avevi ti Kiv`S` i`i` | K`vtm`Ui mvBW-G tkl nqwb ZLb | Awmbmj  
nKti t`dvb tetR DVtj v : n`vtj v! ZutK DwOMegtb ntj v | tgvw bv Bqvmwgb w`w` t`tK cto wL`tq cv  
t`ft`Q`b | ti Kiv`S` eU` ntq tMj t`w` tbi gtZv | MmwZKvi Kwei eKtj i gUi mvBtKtj i t`cO`tb efm wZwb  
Qltj b nmicUvtj i w`tk | Avgv`K ejtj b, w`tktj t`dvb w`l | t`wL, evmvq emv hvq wKbv | Zvici...  
Avgv`i cLz w` tbi Rxebvctb GZ th e`T`Zv, Pvc, cLz gn`ZP` GZ AvteM-j v`Av-Kw`S`-nZvkv-  
fv`j vevmv-`c`wgtj wgtk GKvKvi ntq hvq | cL`wKZ M`S`f`e` t`cO`tZ t`q bv, mgq | mgq | K\_v ivtL bv |  
tKD K\_v ivtL bv | K\_v t`qB ev KRb! t`w` b Avi emv nqwb | Gic`ti i w` b i`m`vi | wZwb mvavi YZ  
i`m`vti cLg Avtj v`Z Avtmb bv | Zvici KtqK`evtK cLg 500 cO`k` mvflvr ce`fkl nq | tj Lvtj wL,  
e`w`MZ Ges Ab`v` w`l`q Awmbmj nKtK Rvbi t`fl` eBwI mnvqK nte etj B Avgvi cL`vkv |

6.

mvfivKvi wotZ wMtq bvbvfvte Rvj vZb KtiwQ wctj tj LK (Ges wctj gvbj, Lp KvQ t\_tK w tbi ci w b  
ZutK Aetj vKb, chfeY KiZ wMtq GKRb RvZ tj LtKi cZKwZ Dcj wa KtiwQ| e<sup>w</sup>MZfvte mvmx,  
wöveib Ges GKRb mr l fvjv gvbjli Qvqvl Abjfe KtiwQ) Awbmj nKi eBwJi KvR KiZ wMtq Zvi  
cZ Avgvi fvj vevmUv evotZ\_vtK| tKb evto Zv nqZ e<sup>v</sup>L<sup>v</sup> KiZ cvie bv| me Kvi Y nqZ e<sup>v</sup>L<sup>v</sup> Kivl  
hvq bv| KvRB Zwi`womxgvi AtbK`fi etm webg<sup>a</sup> fgvcl<sup>o</sup> b ceR g<sup>v</sup>Zvq b<sup>t</sup>q Avmv weMij Z ü`tqi  
Amxg KZÁZv RvbvB| tmB mv<sub>t</sub> hviv bvbvfvte AvgvK mnt<sup>h</sup>wMzv l tcl<sup>o</sup>Yv R<sup>h</sup>MtqtQb Zut`i mevBtK  
RvbvB AKw<sup>g</sup> fvj vevm| wetkl Kti eÜei Mí Kvi kudK nvmvb, mvBclj Awgb, cvS` wetnvm, meR  
l qwn`, tj LK l msev`cvVK nvmvb gvgb, tj LK l cZte`K wgvb wgvbj ingvb c<sup>h</sup>l<sup>t</sup>K Avšwi K  
KZÁZv|

Avgvi cPón wJ eBwJtK h<sub>vm</sub>=e my`i l wbf<sup>o</sup> Kivi| wKš`mgq-`f Zv-tnZteBwJ nqZ g<sup>t</sup>bi g<sup>t</sup>Zv ntjv  
bv| hw`tkv<sup>t</sup>bv Am<sup>h</sup>wZ Ges fj tP<sup>t</sup>L cto, Zte Zv Rvbv<sup>t</sup>vi Ab<sup>t</sup>iva\_vK<sup>t</sup>jv| cieZ<sup>o</sup>ms`i<sup>t</sup>Y mstkvat<sup>t</sup>bi  
e<sup>v</sup> v<sup>t</sup> bqv nte| cvK eBwJ M<sup>h</sup>Y Ki<sup>t</sup>j Avgvi cPón`v<sup>o</sup>R g<sup>t</sup>b nte| mevBtK i<sup>t</sup>f<sup>o</sup>Qv|

AvigevM, XvKv  
2 tde<sup>o</sup>qwi, 2011

gvmD` Avngv`  
galpopotro@gmail.com



mgq wRpiv Dto hwrQj , ZutK t` tL wRp mvj vg w` tqtQ| Gme K\_v Lp weklm Ki Zvg| wZub Lp ci tnRMvi  
I awgR gvb| wQtj b| wKŠ`Zvi wcdQj wQj fvl qvBqv Mvb| wekl Kti nij vj evq, i\_x`bv\_ ivtqi evey, Avi  
kixdv evbyvtg ZLb GKRB fvl qvBqv wki x wQtj b, GB `Rtbi Mvb Lp cD` Ki tZb| iscti teZvti wZ`v  
cvti i Mvtbi Abpovb ntZv, cDZw` b weKj mifo Pvi Uqv, HUv tkvov Zui Rb` eva`Zvgj K wQj |

Zui mvt\_ Avcbvi m`uKQj Kgb wQj ?

Zui mvt\_ Avgvi m`uKQj AceQ KviY, thtnZwZub wki gtbweAvtbi wKQj wQtj b| dtj ZLb cPvi  
KitZb, wki t` i gvi tZ tbB| hv Lpk ZvB KitZ w` tZ nq| wZub AvgvtK Lp Drmrvn t` qvi tPov KitZb|  
tmUv Avevi Awg atj tdj tZ cvi Zvg| Awg covtj Lv ci Zvg Lp KGB, KviY One AvKv, KweZv tj Lv,  
dUej tLjv, bvUK Kiv, tiwWl tZ Mvb tkvov Gmtei cDZ tQvUtejv t` tKB teik AvKó wQj vg| wKŠ` nVvr  
nqZ GKw` b cotZ etmQ, wZub Gtm AvgvtK Drmrvn t` qvi tPov KitZb : Avgvi tQtj wUub tZv Lp cto,  
Lp fvtjv| Lp fvtjv| tm mviwQY cto| Avmtj Awg mviwQY cwó bv| Avi tKv\_vl hw` Dcw`Z e³Zv,  
weZK, AvevE Kti wdti AvmZvg, ZLb ej tZb, evey, Kx e³Zv w` tj GKUy tkvovl tZv| ZLb Dcw`Z  
e³Zvg Kx etj wQ cfi vUv tkvovtZ ntZv| wZub Lp wev`SZ I AwfFZ ntZb| Avti Zvi tQtj , GZUKb GKUv  
tQtj Dcw`Z e³Zv w` tQ GtmQ| Ges Awg hLb wgv w` tQ KweZv tj Lv i i` Kwi , wZub LpB wev`SZ teva  
KitZb, GB ai tbi Qv` i AŠ`wgv , tjv Zvg w` tZ cvi tj , w` tZ cvi tj |

evey mvt\_ gRvi tKvov `SZ...

Avevi mvt\_ tZv me `SZB gRvi | Awg hLb etqtU dv`Bqvti cwó, 1985 mvtj i w` tK| ZLb Avev gvi v  
hvb| dtj ZvtK Awg LpB wgm Kwi | GLb gym QtqK AvtM GKw` b mKvj tejv Avevi K\_v gtb ntZ Awg ú  
ú Kti Kur tZ i i` Kti wQj vg| wUqvvi Kivi GK `jeQi ci wZub gvi v hvb| Avgiv eo ntq tK Kx ne Dvb  
t` tL thtZ cvtib w| dtj Avgvi Ges fivtevtb` i Avdtmm, Avev Avi GKUv tetP\_vKtj nqZ Avgvt` i  
fvel`Zuv t` tL thtZ cvi tZb| AtbtKi eveyB tZv 70-80 eQi evtP| Avgvt` i Avev tKb evtPj b bv|  
Avevi mvt\_ Avgvi GKUv `SZi K\_v evj : Avevi WvqteUw wQj | dtj wgvó Lvl qv Zui Rtbi` evi Y wQj |  
wgvó tL tZ wZub Lp cD` Ki tZb, wKŠ` tL tZ cvi tZb bv| tQvUtejvq tMwe` MtiAi b`xi avti Zvt` i ewo  
wQj | Avev ej tZb, b`xi gmsiv tWtK tbsKv tevSvB\_ o t` tK ZvtK\_ o w` tZb| Avev\_ o tL tQ b`xi  
cwb tL tQ ewo wdti tZb| wgvó Lvl qvUv Zvi Gi KGB Af`vm wQj | Avgivl Lp wgvó cD` Ki Zvg| WvqteUw  
ntj wZub Avi wgvó tL tZ cvi tZb bv| ZLb Kx KitZb Avgvt` i fivB-tevtb` i tK wgvó i t` vKvov wbtq thtZ  
Ges ej tZb, Bt`QgZ wgvó Lvl | tZvgvt` i hZ tL tZ Bt`Q Kti wgvó Lvl | Avgiv nqZ Qq UvKv `vtgi GKUv  
wgvó wbtq tL tZ i i` Ki Zvg| ZLbKvi Qq UvKvi wgvó tKgb ntZ cvti, tftv bv| HUv Lvl qv tkl ntj  
ej tZb, imgvj vB Lvl | Avgiv tLZvg| Avi Avev ZwmKtq ZwmKtq Avgvt` i wgvó Lvl qvUv t` tZb| Avgvt` i  
Lvl qv t` tLb Zvi thb Lvl qv ntq thZ|

Avcbvi gv tgvmevyr Avtbiqviv teMg, Zui K\_v wKQvej p|

Avgvi Avmtj `B gv| eo Avev Ges tQvU Avev| Avtbiqviv teMg ZvtK Avgiv tQvU Avev etj WvKZvg|  
Avi eo Avev, wZub wbtmSvb wQtj b| wbtmSvb\_vKvi KvitY eo Avevi AbgvZ wbtq Avev wDZxq wevq  
Ktib| eo Avev, tQvU Avev, Avgiv wvVwv 5 fivB-tevb mevB GK ewotZ Avbt` mgq KwlUqtQ| nqZ  
Avgvi wbtRi Avev tcmB`vU, emk ev`Pvt` i eo Avev mitl i tZj gvLv`Qb, tMvj Kiv`Qb, Gme K\_v Lp  
gtb cto| Avi tQvU Avev nt`Qb A`vZ e`v³Zj| Avev tetP AvtQb, iscti `vtKb| Ggb gv evsj vt` tK ntZ  
cvti Zv Kí bv Kiv hvq bv| gvtqi thgb tKvgj `fve\_vtK, gvb| gvtqi Avtj i wbtP eo nq, `fi tMj gv  
Kut`, wdti AvmtZ etj, wect` i gta` gv mSvbtK tVtj t` q bv, Avgvi Avev Gi Kg bv| Avgvi Avevi  
wbt` R wQj th, cDZ`Kuv tQtj tK muZvi KvU tZ RvbtZ nte, mvBtKtj PotZ cvi tZ nte Ges MtQ Pov  
wKl tZ nte| dtj Awg tQvUtejvq b` tZ wKfvtv muZvi wKlUQ Awg Rvbl bv| Avgvi tGRvB Gkevi  
KvbwWv tMj , Lp Kvbv KwlU KiZ, Pj AvmtZ PvBZ| Avev ej tZb, bv Zvg AvmtZ cvi ev bv, wGBPW bv  
Kti Zvg AvmtZ cvi ev bv| Avgvi Avev G-i Kg| tQvUtejvq Avgvt` i tK evE tctZ nte, ÷`vU KitZ nte,  
GB j vBt b gvb| Kivi tPov Kiti tQb| covtZb wbtR Ges wvU tQ wvU tQ covtZb| Gi dtj Avgvi eo fivB  
evE tcv Ges ÷`vU Kij | Ges Avgvi me fivB-tevtb` i tej vtZB evE cvl qv I ÷`vU Kiv mavi Y e`vcvti  
cwiYZ ntqtQ| Avgvt` i fivB-tevtbiv th Wv³vi-BwAvbqvvi BZ`w` ntjv, ZvtZ Avmtj Avgvi Avevi

Ae`vbB teuk | gvtqi tKvgj tməlv Avgiv Ab`w`tk tctqW Ave`vi Kvq | Avgv` i thUv Ave`vi wQj , tmUv Ave`vi Kvq |

gvtqi ggZv, kvmb Avi tclYv Avcbvi Rxeib tKgb „i“Zi | cŕve tdtj tQ?  
AvəŕtK tQvUtejv gtb ntZv LpB cŕvckvj x | Avəŕ Avmtj Rwg`vi estki tgq wQj b | Zv` i emoi mvgtb w`tq Zv` i cŕRviv mvBtKtj Pto, QvZv gv\_vq w`tq, RZv cti thZ cvi Z bv | H KtVvi ZvUv Avəŕi gta` wQj | AwfRvZ`tevaUv wQj | wKŠ` Ave`vi msmvti thUvtK etj vejvm, tmUv wQj bv | GQvov Avgv` i PivZv fvB Ges gvgviv Avgv` i emotZ t`tk gvbl ntqtQ | dtj Avgv` i AtbK eo msmvi wQj | Gi gta` Avəŕi meikQz mvgtj ivLtzB | Avəŕi Avgv` i eŕEi UvKv Rwgq Rwgq emoi KtiQb | wKŠ` tməlv GLb eŕtZ cvi | Avgvi GKUv KveZv AvtQ : GKw` b G kni tQto Awg Pj hve | tmUvi gta` AvtQ th, Awg hw` iscti hvB, Avəŕi hLb AvgvK tLtz ej teb | Awg fvZ Lve tmB fvZ Zvi tclU wMtg cote | Zvi tclU fti DVte | Zvici Dvb hw` Avgvi cvtk Mv nvtZ `wotq \_vtKb, tmB cvb bv tLtg tdi hw` XvKv Pj Avm Awg, Avəŕi Mv nvtZ `wotqB \_vKteb `wotqB \_vKteb, wZvb thb evtqR` tev`vgx | GUv GLbl nq | GLb emotZ tMj , Awg thUv tLtz cQ` Kw, thgb Awg cŕU gvQ tLtz cQ` Kw, KPz kvKi fZv`Ltz cQ` Kw, Gme tita wZvb GKvKvi Kti tdtj b | GKUv ci ci Lvev wotq Avmteb | wGUb, GUv GKUv Lv mŕŕbi Rb` gvtqiv KZ Kx th Kti b | Avgv` i tmB cZvckvj x Avəŕi eq` ntq tMqB | GLb Avi H cŕve cŕZcŕEuv bv | Bt`Q Kiti B Po j wMtg w`tZ cvi tZb, GLb cvi teb bv | mgq KZ wKQye`tj tdtj | hw` I Avəŕi e`w`ZvUv GLbl AvtQ | eo fvtqi iscti vekj emv AvtQ tmLvtb wZvb \_vtKb | Avgvi hLb Gw` tWvU ntj v, XvKv Gtj b Avəŕi | Kxfite th Avgvi cvtk etm \_vKtZb | Avmtj gvtqiv hv Ktib Zv Zj bvx |

fivB-tevtbi K\_vl tkvbn hvK | Avcbvi Ae`vb KZZg?  
Avgiv 5 fvBŕtevb | Avgvi Ae`vb 4 b`f |

Zviv GLb tK tKv\_vq AvtQb?  
Avgvi eo fvB Wv`vi AvRvni`j nK | wZvb XvKv tgmWK`vj Ktj tRi wbl tiv tgmWmtbi Aa`vcK | Zvi tQvU fvB W. Avkivdtj nK Bw`wqvi | etqU t`tk cvk Kti KvbWv t`tk W`tiU KtiQb | GLb MvRxcj Bmj wqK Bw`w`wDU Ae`fUKtjv wRtZ cŕdmi | Zvi tQvU tev, Wv`vi dvtZgv teMg, ũ`tiw w`tklA | eZ`vB BDvbBtUw nmvcUvtj AvtQb | Zvi tQvU Awg e`w`Bw`wqvi e`w`tj LK | Avgvi tQvU fvB Avtqvni`j nK, tm tKqti Pvkvi Kti | I Lp fvtj v AvtQ |

fivB-tevtbi gta` Avcbv KvK teuk cQ` Ktib Ges Zv` i tK AvcbtK?  
KvDtk Avj v`v Kti teuk cQ` Kw bv | Awg 4 RbtK mgvb cQ` Kw | Avtqvni`j nK, I thtnZi Avgvi tQvU, I i Rb` Avgvi Mfxi ggZv KvR Kti, fvtj vevm KvR Kti | tm Avgvi Av` i teuk cvq | ewKiv thtnZi Avgvi eo, dtj k`v teuk cvq | fvtj vevm cvq | Avi Avgvi me fivBtevtbi Avgvi Rb` th fvtj vevm, Zvi tKvfbv Zj bv nq bv | Zv` i GKUv fvB Bw`wqvi s tckv tQto tj LK ntqtQ, GB Rtb` Zviv AvgvK GKUv nqtZv cktqi tPvL t`tlb | Awg Rvb, Zviv Avgvi Mvtq tKD dtj i AvNvZ w`tj | tmUv mn` Kitz cvi teb bv |

tQvUtejvq fvB-tevtbi mvt\_gRvi tKvfbv `ŕZ gtb cto?  
GKUv eqtmi cti `kktei cŕZ`Kuv `ŕZB gj`evb | GgbwK Lp` t`Li `ŕZ tmUv tZvgvi Kvq Lp` gaj gtb nte | tZv Avgiv fivBtevtbiv hLb GKlvb nB, tQvUtejv NUbv wotq hLb K\_v nq, th, AgKtK gvi w`tq wQj vg, tmUv wotq | Avgiv nmvnm Kw | Awg hLb Lp` tQvU wQj vg, Kw I qvB cwo, nvtZi tj Lv Rgv w`tZ ntZv GK cŕv Kti cŕZw`b | Avgvi tgRv fvB ej tjb, GB tj LvUv eB t`tk wj Ltz nte Ggb tKvfbv K\_v tbB | embtg embtg | wj Ltz cvti | Kx wj Lj GUv e`vci bv, wj Lj B ntj v | KvRb Kw I qvB \_vKtZ Awg cŕg tPov Kij vg embtg Mf wj Ltz |  
Mf wU wQj Ggb — GKUv tRtj AtbK`tj v gvQ aij , tmB gvQ w`w` Kti tm eotj vK ntq tMj ...  
niiv, Mf Uv wQj Ggb : GKUv tRtj AtbK`tj v gvQ aij | tmB gvQ w`w` Kti tm eotj vK ntq tMj | Zvi ci tm m`x ntj v | wKŠ` Avgvi tgR fvB tmUv e`tj wj tL w`tj b, GKUv tRtj Rvj tdtj , Rvtj GKUv Kj m



DVj | ZtZ AfbK tmbv`bv vQj | tmme wepμ Kti tm eotj vK ntq tMj | tZv Mí Kxfvte Mí ntq I tV  
tmUv Avgvi fvtqi KvQB cŭg wkLwQj vg |

ġ Rxeṭbi Mí

cixġY me`vj q Avcbvi Rxeṭbi cġg wkġv wḡKZb?  
niw| Zte e, ovi tmvbiZj vq cġg fwiZġntqQj vg| gvtPġZv t`k DEvj ntq tMj | Gici iscj wciUAvB Gi  
cixġY me`vj q|

cġg ħj fwiZġnvb KZ mtj?  
1971 mtj |

ħj Qvġ wntmte tKgb wQtj b?  
Awg j 2x aiṭbi Qvġ wQj vg| Kvtm dv÷ġetġġi evg tKvtY emZvg| wUcġb wci qW nI qvi AvtM Kvm t\_ṭK  
tei`Zvg bv| I qvb t\_ṭK dvBf chS- dv÷ġntqQj| Zvi ci iscj wRj v ħj wMṭq dv÷ġntZ cwiwb| hw I  
dvBtF I GBtU ewġ cixġvq Awg dv÷ġntqQj vg| wRj v ħj wMṭq tmṭfb, wv \_ , tdv, ġ\_wwġchS-  
ntqQj| i ayKvm bvBb t\_ṭK tUṭb I Vvi mgq dv÷ġntqQj vg|

ġ Rxeṭbi gRvi th ġZw AvRI gṭb cto...  
cġBgwi ħj i ġZ gṭa` AvtQ th, Awg bvUK wj LZvg| bvUKUv hLb ħj wUPviṭ` i t`Lvṭbv ntj v, ZLb  
cṭi v ħj Qw w ṭq Avgvi bvUKUv wi nvṭmṭ ntqQj `wZb w b| hw I cṭi GwJ gġ` nqwb| Zte Kvm wv-  
t\_ṭKB iscj wRj v ħj t\_ṭK Awg nvṭZ tj Lv cwi Kv tei Kṭi wQj vg KivPKġ bvg w ṭq| t`qj cwi Kv tei  
Kṭi wQj vg| tmUv AṭbKw` b chS-ħj i j vBteṭi tZ Uvṭvṭv wQj |

ħj i eUṭ` i K\_v gṭb cto? wġ eUṭṭK wQj ?  
cġBgwi ħj gṭv bṭg Avgvi GKUv eUṭwQj | I ṭ` i ewoṭZ AvZv MvQ wQj , cvKv AvZv wṭq AvmZvg I Lvṭ  
t\_ṭK| AvZv tLZvg, GUv Lṭe fvtj v Kṭi gṭb cto| GLb Avi AvZv LvB bv, tLṭZ Bṭ`Q Kṭi bv| Kvm wv-  
wMṭq wRj v ħj th fvtj v eUṭntqQj Zvi bvg ħcṭ, bxnvti`yAvPvġ I gṭġ Avf bq Ki Z| I i mvṭ\_ LṭeB  
Lwzi wQj | cṭRvtZ I i ewoṭZ wMṭq vvo-tLZvg| I AvmZ Avgvṭ` i evmvq| evmvq eṭm GKmṭ½ covi bvl  
Kṭi wQ AṭbKw` b| cṭi tm BwUqv Pṭj hvq|

wkġKṭ` i K\_v gṭb cto?  
wkġKṭ` i K\_v Lṭe gṭb cto| wṭkl Kṭi wRj v ħj i wkġKṭ` i K\_v tewk gṭb cto| Zvi v AvgvṭK Lṭe  
fvṭj vevmṭZb| Avāj Avj xg m`viṭK Awg LṭeB cO>` Ki Zvg| evsj v evbvUv wZvb Lṭe fvtj v Kṭi  
wkwLṭqQj b| t`wWqvg evbvUv th `š- m w ṭq wj LṭZ nq, tmUv Kṭfṭbkb Kṭi wVK Kiv ntqṭQ, Gme  
wZvb tKLṭZb|

ħj Avcbvi wġ wkġK tK wQtj b?  
Avāj Avj xg m`vi Avgvi wġ wkġK wQtj b|

Avcvb Kvm tdvṭi tṭj Kṭi wQtj b?  
bv, bv Awg tKvṭbw` b tṭj Kwi wb|

Avcbvi GKw Mí AvtQ ōi mpō wkṭi vbvṭg, tmLvṭb GB Z`Uv tctqQj vg|  
Mṭi i Pwi ṭ tZv Avi Avgvi wṭRi Pwi ṭ bv| Awg wj ṭL Lṭ Kṭi tṭj wk Awg Lṭx ntq tMj vg? Awg ewġ cvl qv  
÷`vŪ Kiv tQtj |

wkġṭKṭi nvṭZ gvi tLṭqṭQb KLṭbv?  
cṭi | cġBgwi ħj Ave`m m`vEvi bṭg GKRb m`vi wQtj b, e`vcK gviṭZb| GKevi ntqṭQ wK, Awg tZv  
Kṭmṭi K`vṭPb| kixi PPġKvṭm, tkl Kvm wQj GwJ, m`vi AvmṭQb bv, tQtj iv mevB eṭm AvtQ| K`vṭPb  
wntmte Awg m`viṭ` i i`ṭg tMj vg, m`vi GB KvmUv wK nṭe bv? m`vi ej ṭj b, bv nṭe bv| tZvgiv mevB ewo  
Pṭj hvl | GB AwvPvUv wṭq Awg wciwQ, m`vEvi m`vi Avṭi K Kṭm, AvgvṭK tWṭK ej ṭj b, GB Gw`ṭK Avṭm|

GKUV teZ wbtq Avtmv tZv | Awg teZ wbtq Avmj vg | wZwb ej tj b, nvZ cvtZv | wZwb tgti Avgvi nvZ j vj Kti w tj b | Zvi ci Awg wMtq AvevtK wePvi w j vg | Avev mrcwi btUbtWu m'vi tK ej tj b, mvEvi m'vi tK WkVv ntj v, wZwb tKb tgti tQb | wZwb ej tj b, tm `pug Kti tQ | tnWm'vi ej tj b, bv l iv tZv `pug Kti bv | t d j i ev'Pvt` i AKvi tY tCvfvb e'vcvi Uvi l cti ZLb t tKB Avgvi fXlY ivM, mwZ` ej tZ, GLbl tmB ivM Avgvi hvqwb |

t d j i we'QztQ t j wntmte Avcbw weL'vZ wQ t j b?

GUv Zng oi mpo Mri t tK ej Q | Avmtj Awg kvS- cKwzi tQ t j wQj vg | fv t j v Qwe AvktZ cvi Zvg, Qov wj LtZ cvi Zvg | Kvj Privj GwvFvUw Ki Zvg | cObgwii t tK 'i i' Kti wRjv `g Kvi gvBtKj Ktj R Ges cObKskj wekte `vj q Awg wKvKt` i wcb QvT wQj vg | Abpwb KitZ tZv QvT t` i mntHwMzv ev AskMhY jvtM | ntj i cOfv= Ges wUPvi iv AvgvtK cQ` KitZb |

t d j tKvfvb tQ t j ev tgq `wotq vKtj tCqb w`K t tK Pwcmv ti Zvi Kv tQ wMtq, cvtqi `fvtR nuUi weci tZ, `fv tZi avi w t q AvNvZ KitZb?

niv, GBme tQvU t j vq Avgvt` i t d j ntZv | imp Mt i GBme eYbv | cObgwii t d j Avgiv tKD ev i t g wMtq chte Ki Zvg bv | t d j i tCqb, wev stqi tCqb wMtq GUv Ki Zvg |

Avcbvi tQ t j t j v Ges GLbKvi tQ t j t j vi gta` tKvb cv`R'Uv tPvtL cto?

Avgvi gtb nq, Avgvt` i mg t q eev-gvi mSwtbi msL'v tenk vKtZv | Avgiv AtbK `faxb Rxebhvcb Kti wQ, Zte nqtZv wbi vEvi teval wQj | Awg th eb'vi R t j t bSkv wbtq tMw tmB t bSkv Wje wMtq Qj, Awg mwZti DtvwQ | Awg Mi"i Mwwo Kti avb AvbtZ wMtq wefRi wbtP cto wMtq wQ, Awg tmB avtbi e`Tvi wbtP Pvcv cotZ cvi Zvg | Awg MtQi gMwvtj AtbK DvtZ Dtv Avi bvg tZ cvi wQj vg bv, wKfvte th e t K tetq tetq wbtm/2 DvtZ GKUV kvLv cvi ntq wQ tmUv i ay Awg Rwb | tm K\_v gtb Kitj GLbl Avgvi ftq kixi wkd ti l t v th Awg gviv th tZ cvi Zvg | wKs` G\_wj Kivi e'vcvti Avgvt` i eev-gviv AbgvwZ w t q tQb | AvgvtK `faxbZv w t q tQ t j b | GB `faxbZvi m p j Uv Kx ntj v, Awg hLb XvKv kn ti Gj vg, Gtm tZv Avgvi tKvfvb gvgv, Pvpv, fvB t j Lv t j wLi RMtZ AvgvtK wbtq Avtmwb | Awg wbtR wbtR GtmwQ | Awg AvrtK cQg Avtj tZ th KvR Kwii, Avgvi eev, Pvpv ev gvgv m'uv` KtK tcvb Kti etj t`qwb th Awbm hv"Q, ZvtK GKUV RvqMv Kti t`b | Avgvi t j Lv th Qvcv ntq tQ, tKD tKvb tcvb Kti etj bvB th, l i t j Lv Qvtcv | tUvj wfv t b Avgvi th bvUK cPwi Z ntq tQ tKD tcvb w t q Ab t i va Kti etj t`qwb, Awb t mi bvUKUv cPvi Kti `v l | AvrtK Avgvi bvUK th tKvfvb P'vtbtj cPvi nq | Awg hv` GKUV P'vtbtj hvB tmLvbKvi KgRZfv AvgvtK t`L t j GK Kvc P v Lvl qvteb | GB fv t j vevmUv Awg cw"Q, GUv wKs` Awg Avgvi wbtRi thwM'Zvq wbtRi msMog w t q ARB Kti wQ | wKs` AvrtKi th tQ t j Uv, Avgvi tg t q Uv l t` i t K Avgiv me RvqMvq Av'zj at i wbtq hvB | l t` i t K t d j bvg t q w t z nq, `g t tK tKD bv tKD l t` i t K wMtq wbtq AvmtQ | l tZv msMog Kv t K etj eStQ bv | d t j hLb Avgiv vKtev bv, cv\_extZ l iv GKv vKte, ZLb l iv Kx Ki te? tmUv Avgiv Kv t Q Lp wPShi w e l q gtb nq |

civ tY we`vj q cvk Kti iscj wRjv t d j fvZ`ntj b?

niv |

GUv KZ mtj ?

1976 mtj |

wRjv t d j i tKvfvb `sz ev gRvi NUbv?

wRjv t d j i eu gRvi `sz AvtQ | Gme GKwaKevi wj tLwQ | thgb Kwv bvBtb vKtZ GKevi Avgvt` i t d j, 1832 mtj cZwZ t d j i GKUV cv t b v emotZ Avgiv coZvg | epw ntj GuUi Qv` w t q Uv Uv Kti cwv coZ | tZv GKv b Avgvt` i Kv t m epwi cwv cto t g t S wfv t R tM t Q | GKUV tQ t j wQj Zvtni bvtg, tm Kti tQ wK, AvtMi w`b me teA\_tj v Dte ti tL t Q | d t j epwi cwv t Z me\_tj v tetAi Dci Uv wfv t R tM t Q, t g t S t Z cwv R t g t M t Q | m'vi Gtm hLb l t K wRtAm Kij, teA\_tj v DwetqtQm tKb ti? l ej j, m'vi

Amg AvtMi w`bB tUi tctqjvg ejo nte| ejo cwbZ hvZ DciUv wftRbv hvq GRb` Dwetq  
ti tLwQj vg| mvi tntm ej tj b, Dikj tZv fvj vB aiwQm, etj l tK tQto w`tj b|

Avcvbi cDg tj Lv tLj mLi Mí m`utK`ej b|

Avgi c`g tj Lv Qvcvi A`ti tewi tqtQ hLb Amg B`Uvi tgmWtqU cwo| AwbK ti Rv bvtg GKUv tQtj tm  
cti AvU`Ktj tR covi bv Kti, iscti AvtQ| l GKUv wj Uj g`vMwRb tei Ki te| tm ej j, AvgvtK GKUv  
KweZv t`b| Amg ej jvg, KweZv gvfb wK eot`i KweZv bv tQvUt`i KweZv? tm ej j eot`i KweZv|  
wgj wj w`tq Qov wj L t j Pj te bv| ZLb l Amg Kip-Kupvi tgv v Kwi, ev`Pvt`i Rb` c` wj wL, wKŠ` KweZv  
ej tZ Avmtj Kx tevSvq tmme fvevQ Ges i e` t`\_i K`vtgvj qv, emk BZ`w` M` KweZv t j v covQ, fvevQ,  
Q` Qov Kxfvte KweZv nq| ZLb cov`i i` Kij vg kvgmj ivngvb, wbg`j`y` tYi KweZv; Gi AvtM mKvŠ-  
chŠ-gp` wj vg| wKŠ` KweZvi th GKUv bZb aib tmB RMZB tZv Lj tZ`i i` Kij | l hLb PvBj, Amg  
` tUv KweZv wj tL l tK w` j vg| dtj cDg tj Lv wQj KweZvB| tm th AvgvtK KweZvi gta` tVtj w` j Gici  
t`\_tK Amg μgvMZ KweZv covQ Ges tevSvi tPov Ki wQ tKb M` t j Lv m`ej l GKUv KweZv nq Avt i KUv  
M` nq| HUv Awv`v`ti i t bkv t`\_tK Amg μgvMZ wj tL tMwQ| GLb l Awv`vi Kti DVtZ cwi w b|

tj Lv tLj mLi t`ti t` Avcvbi eev LpB Drmn w` tZb, wKŠ` gv?

Avgi Av`v` tj Lv tLj mLi tZ Drmn w` tqtQb wK bv gtb cto bv| Avmtj Av`vi cZ`vkv wQj Avgiv tj Lvcov  
Kti fvj v PvKwi evKwi Kwi, Wv`vi, Bw`bqv i nB| tj Lvcovi evBti Ab` w`l q` wj tZ gE nq tMj wZw  
GKUv wPvŠZ nZb| w`tkl Kti Amg Lp Qve AvKZvg| kni Avgvi bvg wQj AwU` wntmte| Zui `pŠ-  
wQj AwU` n t j fvZ cvl qv hvq bv| Ggb GKUv avi Yv Zui wQj |

cDg tj Lvi t`vUv Kxfvte tctj b?

Amg GK`g tQvUtej v t`\_tKB wj wL| cDg tj Lv wj tLwQ Kvm l qvfb| tQvUtej vq iscti Avgiv tkw` ej Zvg|  
Avmtj awv`K tkw` ej Zvg| thgb : wZb A`ti bvg hvi Rtj evm Kti, gta`i A`ti tKtU w` tj AvKvtktZ  
l to| G` t j v Amg tQvUtej vq evbvtbvi tPov Kti wQ| AŠ` wj t` qvi tPov Kti wQ| Gici `d j hLb  
tdqvi l t j Ab`v b nZv Amg wbtRi tj Lv KweZv cto tkv b v Zvg|

Avcvbi tZv tQvUtej vq Qve AvKtZb, GLb?

tQvUtej vq Amg Lp Qve AvKZvg| XvKvq Gtm ntj \_vKvi mgq h` l Avgvt`i AwK`UKPvti i tQtj t` i  
fvj v Qve AvKvi K\_v , ntj gA`m`avi KvR Ges `vl qvZ ct`i KvR` t j v AmgB Ki Zvg| ct`i hLb  
msev` ct`i KvR Kiv`i i` Kij vg wkw`i f`vPvt`i mvt`\_ ZLb cwi Pq ntj v| Zviv GZ fvj v AvtKb, Amg  
fvej vg th GB j vBtb fvj v Kivi tKv b v m`v b v Avgi tbB| dtj H cDZ fvUv Amg tMvcb Kti P t j wQ|

eo nq tj LK nteb Ggb `cmk ZLb KvR Ki Z?

etqtU fiv`n qvi ci Amg tNv Yv w` j vg th, AvgvtK Kwe nZ nte| G Rb` th tKv b v Z`vM `vKvti Amg  
cDZ AwQ| Avgvi GKUv eUv wQj dv` Bqvti, knx` `vZ ntj Avgvi mvt`\_ vKZ, kvnb| tm l etj wQj ,  
ZvtK Kwe nZ nte Ges dv` Rvm tctZ nte| cDg tkYxi cDkSkj x nZ nte| ct`i tm Aek` gvi tMtQ|  
dtj Avgvi ti Rv` Lviv nZ`i i` Kij | dv` Rvm tcv vg bv| Avgvi Avevi gZi GKUv Kvi Y, cix`vi  
gvSLv b Avev gvi tM t j b| ct`i fvj v cDkSkj x nevi U`vKUv Avi aitZ cwi w b| Avgvi Kv`mi tqtqiv  
ej j , Zvg th covtj Lv Ki Q bv, Zvg Kx Ki te? ZLb etj wQj vg, Amg msev` ct`i KvR tbe Ges tj Lv t j mLi  
Kie|

tmB mgq cv`eBtqi evBti tKgb eB cotZb?

cv`eBtqi evBti cD`i eB ctovQ| wKŠ` cvK wntmte Amg Aj m| Avgvi cQ` me mgq tQvUMr | Amg  
Dcb`vm cotZ cwi bv| eo nq Avgvi cQ` nq tMtQ cD`| hv`cY`cD`U Amg cotZ cwi | wKŠ` evbvtb  
Kvnbx thUvtK wdkkb etj , tmUv cotZ cwi bv| w`qvZi wbg` cwi nvtm AvgvtK wdkkb wj tL thZ nq|  
iscj w`UAvB j vBteit tZ Avgvt`i Aeva cDekwvKvti wQj | ctZ mBvtn 7-8 Uv Kti eB wbtq evm qv

AvmZvg| weirfbei Ktgi Mí ,wj Awg tQvUtej vq cto tdtj wQ| *QuLi w`tbi Dcnri, Vvbw`w`i \_tj* Gme eB ctoWQ|

tQtj tej vq tKvb tj LtKi tj Lv AvcbvK g» Ki Z?

ZLb tj LKt`i bvtgi w`tK t`LZvg bv| Mí Uv coZvg| eo ntq t`wL th wkeivtgi Mí Awg ctoWQ| tj LtKi bvg coZvg bv, wKŠ` Mí Uv ctoWQ| tQvUtej vq KvRx bRi`j Bmj vtgi KweZv *LKx I KvVieowj*, i ex` bvt`i *lexicy`lŮ BZ`w`* KweZv ,wj Awg LpB cQ>` Ki Zvg| wcuUAvBtqi tKvrbv tKvrbv e`vtPj i wUPvi t`i i`tg eB tcZvg| dii`L Avgg`, mKvŠ`-f`AvPvthP KweZv ctoWQ| Lp tQvUtej vq ifcK`vi Mí cQ>` Ki Zvg| GKUzeo ntq tQvUMí cQ>` KtiwQ, i ex` bvt`i Mí ,`Q| nrmvb AwRRj nti Ki tQvUMí Awg `đj \_vKtZ ctoWQ| Mí thtnZt5-7 cōvq tkl nq, dtj cto fvtj v teva Ki Zvg|

tmB mgtqi wctq tKvrbv eÜz..

Ktj tR Avgvi Nwbō eÜzWQj gvndRj i ngvb| tm GLb Wv`vi |

Zvt`i mv`\_ GLb thvMvthvM nq?

GLbl thvMvthvM AvtQ|

g`wUtk Avcib i scj wRj v `g t`tK i vRkvnx tevW`ZZxq `vb ARB Kti wQtj b? niiv|

tmB `fYf`4j gnZwU gtb cotj tKgb AbvfwZ nq?

Awg ti Rvè i`tb Lp tKt`wQj vg, KviY Awg dv÷`ntZ tPtqWQj vg| Awg dv÷`ntZ cvi Zvg, th dv÷`ntqWQj tm tctqWQj 844 b`f, tmKŮ tctqWQj 838 b`f| Avi Awg tctqWQj vg 836 b`f| tmKŮ th ntqWQj tm Avgvi KwmtgU BKej evnvi, I i wQj Kwii Mwi A¼b| GB LvZvUv Avgv`i `đj t`Lv ntZv| tm GuvtZ 100 tZ 99 tctqWQj | Avgvi wQj ag` Awg tctqWQj vg 86| GB th 13 b`f tm tewk tcj, dtj tm 2 b`f tewk tctq tmKŮ ntj v| Awg Bsti wRtZ tj Uvi gvKf 160 Ges evsj vtZ 149 tctqWQj vg| dv÷`cvtU`70, tmKŮ cvtU`79|

KvtQi eÜt`i tKD Avcbvi KvQvKwQ mvdj ` tctqWQj ?

BKej evnvi Avgvi tPtq fvtj v Kti tQ| tm Avgvi eÜzWQj | wKŠ` BvUvi tgnWtqtU wMtq tm tmfŠ` ntj v Awg GBU\_ nj vg 2 gvKf e`eavtb|

ZLb tKgb `cawQj , Kx ntZ tPtqWQj b?

g`wUk cik Kivi ci hLb mīsew` Kiv Gtj b, ZLb etj wQj vg, Awg AwkKŮ± ne| tZv AwkKŮKPtvi fWZ` cix`vq Awg tKvrbv iKg tKwPs bv KtiB GBU\_ ntqWQj vg| Avgvi eo fvB wPw`tZ wj tLwQtj b, wGUb thtnZtKvrbv tKwPs bv Kti MvBW eB bv wKtB GZ fvtj v Kti tQ Zvi gvfb GB wcltq Zvi cŮZfv AvtQ| wKŠ` iscti AvgvK AtbKB civgk`j , AwkKŮKPtvi Avmtj mi Kwii tKvrbv PvKwi tbB| tZvgvi wbtRi e`emv cŮZōvb w`tZ nte| dvg` tZ nte| tmUv Kivi gZ thvM`Zv, ep` iscj t`tK wMtq tZvgvi \_vKte bv, Zvg AZ `šU`bv| KvRB tZvgvi wmfj BwAwbqwi s cov DvPr| GLb tmme gtb cotj nwm cvq|

Ktj R Rxtbi ̄Z

D"P gva"ngK covtkvbn Kti tQb Kvi gvBtKj Ktj tR?

niv |

ZLb tKv\_vq\_vKtZb?

ZLb iscti \_vKZvg | Avgvt`i emvUv avc KUwKciov | ewo t\_tK Ktj R Pvi cuP gvBj `fi | Avgiv cOZw` b mvBtKj wbtq thZvg |

Avcub tZv ei vei B mvtqtYi QvT?

niv |

mvtqY covi tCQtb Kvti v tCQ Yv ev wbt` Rbv wQj ?

GUv H mgqKvi `vfweK cEYZv wQj , hviv fvtj v QvT mvtqY cote | hviv mvtqtY Pvy cvq wb Zviv KgvM<sup>Q</sup> Ab`vb` mel q cote | AwgI M<sup>Q</sup>vij Kv cEvt n tftm tMwQ |

Kvi gvBtKj Ktj tR ZLb wK Abvm<sup>Q</sup>gv÷vm<sup>Q</sup>Kvm<sup>Q</sup>Pvj ywQj ?

ZLb Pvj ywQj |

Avcvbt` i Kvfm KZRb QvT NQvT x wQj ?

mvtqtY` tUv Kti kvLv wQj | cOZwU<sup>Q</sup>Z 60 Rb Kti QvT wQj nqZ |

mvtqY AvU<sup>Q</sup>mi Kvm wK GKmvt\_ ntZv?

bv, AvU<sup>Q</sup>mi Kvm Avj v` v ntZv |

ZLb tQtj t` i Zj bvq tqtqt` i Dcw`wZ tKgb wQj ?

Awg th kvLvq coZvg, tmLv<sup>Q</sup>b tKv<sup>Q</sup>tbv tqtq wQj bv |

Avcub D"P gva"ngtK m<sup>Q</sup>vij Z tgav Zvij Kvq 8g `vb AwKvi Kti wQtj b?

ivBU |

mvsew` Kiv Avcvbi mv<sup>Q</sup>lvKvi wbtqwQj | Rxtbi j <sup>Q</sup> m<sup>Q</sup>utK<sup>Q</sup>ZLb Kx fvetZb Ges mvsew` Kt` i Kx etj wQtj b?

B<sup>Q</sup>Uvi tgmW<sup>Q</sup>U GBU\_ nevi ci Avi mv<sup>Q</sup>lvKvi w`tq<sup>Q</sup> etj gtb cto bv | Kvi Y L<sup>Q</sup>B nZvk ntqwQj vg | Avgvi Ges BKvtj i avi Yv wQj Avgiv dv÷<sup>Q</sup>mtK<sup>Q</sup>U ne | wK<sup>Q</sup>S`ntZ cwi w | dtj Avgvi AZ`š-gb Lvi vc wQj |

Ktj tR Rxtbi tKvb ̄Zw AvRI bvon t` q?

Kvi gvBtKj Ktj tR GKevi e<sup>Q</sup>Zv Kti dv÷<sup>Q</sup>ntqwQj vg, tmUv gtb cto | cj`vi weZi Yxi w`b wQj Ni fi wZ tQtj tqtq, cj`vi Uv wbtq Awg gA t\_tK bvgwQ, th c`vtKtUi tFZi cj`vi Uv wQj , L<sup>Q</sup> my`i GKUv dv`c, nVv Zvi XvKbvUv Ltj dv`Uv acvm Kti cto tMj | dv`Uv cto wMtq tFZti i cvi t`i th Avei YwU tmwU tdtU wMtqwQj | L<sup>Q</sup> gb Lvi vc ntqwQj |

tmB mgq tj Lv<sup>Q</sup>tl Kitzb?

tmB mgq KvP-KvPvi tgj v Ki Zvg | tmLv<sup>Q</sup>b c<sup>Q</sup>vi wj LZvg | wki GKvtWgx GKUv tgs<sup>Q</sup>mgx cOZ<sup>Q</sup>thwMZv Kti, RvZiq ch<sup>Q</sup>q t`qv cwi Kv cOZ<sup>Q</sup>thwMZvq Awg wZbevi dv÷<sup>Q</sup>ntqwQj | gA<sup>Q</sup>bvUK wj tLwQ | KvP-KvPvi tgj vtZ` tUv bvUK gA`<sup>Q</sup>ntqtQ |

Gici XvKvq Ptj Avmtj b?

etqtU f<sup>Q</sup>wZ<sup>Q</sup>cix<sup>Q</sup>lv t` lqv ntq tMj | H mgq mvgwi K kvmb`i i` ntq tM<sup>Q</sup> | 84-85 muj nte | ZLb XvKvq Ptj Gj vg |

XvKvq Avmvi e'vcrfi d'wgwj i AwfgZ tKgb uQj?  
Avgvi tgRfvB eřqřU cořZb| `ß fvB-tevb iscj tgWKvj KřjřR coiQřj b| dřj Awg thřnZř  
BwÄbqwi s coe, AvgvřK XvKvq AvmřZ nře ZřřZ Křřř v řKřřbv řřav řQj bv| mřari Y řbqřg Přř GřmřQ|







w`w`Q hvZ tevSv hvq e`vcK fvOPi ntqtQ, Avcbviv hvb | tZvi KUv Dte w`Zvg, hvZ Zvi v kws-cvq | wKŠ' tKvfbv ¶wZ Ki Zvg bv | Avgvi iscti i evmv t\_tK wVv ev cvtqm AvmtZv, ZvtK tLZ w`Zvg | Dwb Zvi Uv AvgvtK tLZ w`Zb | GUv Awg MeKti ej tZ PvB, wfbægZvej æt` i mv\_t wKfvte tmšv`cYFvte evm Kiv hvq, Avgvi mgq Zvi Av`k`D`vniY wQj | Avi wK¶Kt` i mv\_t Avgvi mæúK`Fvtj v \_vKtj I, tgvUv Dci mæúK`Fvtj v wQj bv | GUv tKb, Zv MtelYv Kti ej tZ nte |

KweZv tj Lv I AvejĚ, msev`cĥ Kvr Kiv cfwZ nj Rreb t\_tKB `j š-MwZtZ GwMtqtQ?  
`j š-MwZtZ bv, c¶i KweZvi eB wKbwQ, cowQ Ges KweZv tj Lvi tPóv KiwQ | mæúv`tKi `qvti `qvti NjwQ, Qvcv nt`Q bv, GB Ae`v | ivRbwZ KiwQ |





KueZvi Rb` eu` i

Avcib nqtZv AmsL`evi GB cKwli DEi w` tqtQb, ZeyAvi GKevi, Mi ctTi cvVKt` i Rtb`, Avcbvi cLg eB m`utK`RvbZ PvB|

Avgvi cLg eB KueZvi N` otLvj v wPw my` ti i KvQ0 GwU tewi tqwQj 1989 mvtj | Awg ZLb evsj vt` k cOKSkj wekJe` vj q, XvKvq 4\_`epl`cio| KueZv\_`tj v tj Lv nqtqQj 1983-84 t\_`tK 1989 chS+ tmB wntmte Avgvi wbtRi eqm 18/19 t\_`tK `i i` Kti 23/24 eQtii GKRB wKtkvi Zi`Y hv wj LtZ cvti, Zv GLvtb wQj | AvteM wQj | otLvj v wPw my` ti i KvQ0 GB bvgwU i btj B tevSv hvq th, GKUv j` qj` t\_`tK GUv tj Lv| hw` I KtqKRb mgvtj vPK-Kue KueZv\_`tj v cO`B KtiwQtj b| Gi gta` GKRB nt`Qb ugvtq AvRv` | wZnb Avgvi M`KvUB eBtqi fvgKvq wj tLwQtj b th, Avbmj nK hLb w`uvc wQj ZLb tm tLvj v wPw wj tLwQj my` ti i KvQ| Kue gnp`S` b`j` u`vN Awg RvbZvg bv th, ur` KwPy0 bvtq GKwU KueZvi KvMtR Zvi tj Lv Avtj vPbv Ovcv nqtqQ eBwU| AvgvtK ht\_`o DrmwvN KtiwQtj b, cKsmv KtiwQtj b Avi wK|

Avgvi gtb nqtqQ, tLvj v wPw my` ti i KvQ Avcib GKUv tNvti i gta` wj tLwQb...  
KueZv tZv GKUv tNvti i e`vci B wQtj v|

eB cKvtki w` K t\_`tK cLg otLvj v wPw my` ti i KvQ0 Kue`M0S` Avbmj nK hZUv mvej xj , cwi YZ Ges `ZcuZ`ZZxq Kue`M0S` Avmjtj Avqi tPtq etov mva Zvi AvKvk t` Lvi 0-tZ Zj bvgj K beix gtb nqtqQ| GKUv AvtM Awg ej wQj vg th, cLg KueZvi eBUv Lp` wKtkvi ev Zi`Y eqtm tj Lv| hw` I O` U` \_`tj v Awg Ko Kti wktLB KueZv\_`tj v wbtRi gZv cO`wZ wbtqB wj tLwQ| KvTRB GtKevti Avbmo nqtqQ GUv ej v hvte bv nqtZv, Awg ZvB gtb Kw| cLg KueZvi eBtZ Avmjtj `ZcuZ`wKQlv KwPv AvteM KvR KtiwQ| wOZxq eBtZ Gtm AvteMtk wKQlv mshZ Kivi tPov KtiwQ| ZZxq eB Avmjtj Avqi tPtq eo mva Zvi AvKvk t` Lvi 0N GtZ AvteMtk Avi l msnZ Kivi tPov KtiwQ| K\_v Kg ej vi tPov KtiwQ| 10 gvIvi gvIvejtE wbtRB GKUv ct` i ifc ev dig`vU` wo Kivtbv hvq wKbv, cOZwU PiY nte 10 gvIvi, KueZvUv wbtR nte 10 cswi3 i, Gme wbiy`qv Kivi tPov KtiwQ| Avgvi fvtj vB j vtM| Gi evBti wKQz KueZv AvtQ, th\_`tj v `kc`x bq| Avgvi KvQ gtb nqtqQ th GKB KueZv evi evi tj Lvi tKvtbv gvtb nq bv| cLg Kue`M0S`w GK i Kg, wOZxqU AvtK i Kg, ZZxqU Ab`i Kg; Gfvtc PZL`cA`gw AvtK i Kg Kivi tPov KtiwQ| nqtZv nqtqQ nqtZv nqwbN Avcbvi thtnZvgtb nt`Q th, cLgUvi tPtq ZZxqUv Avbmo, tmUv tZv GKUv gZ| cvtKi gZ tZv AvgvtK i btZB nte|

O` , cKiY, `kc`x BZ`w` wbtq GtZ tek KvR itqtQ| wKs` Aš`wgtj i wKQz KueZvN GB Avbmj nKwU tK/iwI Gtm LjR tMtQ ZvtK; tFvi Gtm bvotQ g`K| wPwb bv tK Avbmj nK... cotj tKgb thb tvtK| GB KueZvUv Avgvi KvQ tek fvtj v j vtM| GwU Avgvi GKwU wcb` KueZv| wewfbwRvqMvq hLb AvgvtK KueZv cotZ etj ZLb GB KueZvUv Awg cw| hvbtvK, GtKKRtbi GtKKUv cEYZv| AtbK mgq whub tj tLb Zvi wbtRi wePvti l fj ntZ cvti, evQvbtq l fj ntZ cvti| AtbK eo Kwei t`qj`T GwU nqtqQ th, wZnb fvtj v KueZv wntmte GKwUtK mskj tb `vb w` tqtQb, Ab` Avti KRb m`uv`K, t` Lv tMtQ H KueZv ev` w` tq Ab` KueZv `vb w` tqtQb| GUv l nq| GUv wbtq Awg Lp` GKUv `p0S`w0 I` bB|

Aek` gtb ivLvi gZv wKQz PiYi l t` Lv tgtj N` Avgvq Zvg D`w`b `vl Ptgvg, Avgvi tFzi evt`vk evN Ntgvg...| gvtb KueZv th GKcKvi mjj wLZ M` , tKv\_vl tKv\_vl Zv A`^Q tvtKtQ| KueZv mjj wLZ M` bq| hv M` bq ZvB KueZv| KueZvi gta` Mt`i AwZwi3 wKQz GKUv\_vKtZ nq| eis Mt`i tFzi KueZv\_vKvUv t`vti l| wKs` KueZvi gta` Ggb GKUv wKQz\_vKtZ nq thUv GKUv Acw`e, `vfwek kslj vevtai AwZwi3 | tmUv AvcvtK GKUv Abfvti `fi wbtq hvte| Zte tmB Ko-tKvttk-c0Pov-c0vmUv tMvcb ivLtZ cvti b Kueiv| Awg th wRvbmUv A`^Q KiwQ tmUv hw` cvK atj tdj tZ cvti b Zvntj Lp` Lvi v| cvtKi gtb nte wRvbmUv mij , wKs` Avmjtj Zv mij bv| Zvntj fvtj v KueZv nte etj Avgvi wbtRi gtb nq|

Kueiv wK Pwi ĪMZ Kvi ĩY gvZvj , D`vmbx UvBĭci nq? thgb Avcbvi ōtek`vi abŏ KueZvq t`wLŃ tZĭiv fĭZ hvq tek`vi ab/tPĭĭ vq tj tL c`...`

Avghi tĭĭĭ thUv ntqĭQ tm wntmte ej ĩZ cwii th Kueiv ĩfveZB gvZvj , D`vmbx nb Zv bv| D`vmbx Zviv nteb, KviY KueZvĭKB Zviv Rxeĭbi Aviva` Kĭi Zĭj tQb| KueZvi tPĭq, wktĭi tPĭq Zvi KvĭQ eo Ri`wi Avi tKvĭbv wKQz bq| dtj Ab`iv th wettq tewk gĭbvĭhvMx tm wettq hLb wZwb gĭbvĭhvM t`b bv, ZLb tj vĭKi KvĭQ gĭb nte wZwb D`vmbx| thgb Rxebv`>`vk, wZwb wKĭĭK wntmte mdj wQĭj b bv| even wntmte LpB Avĭwi K wQĭj b, wKĭ` mdj wQĭj b bv, Zte Kue wntmte wZwb mdj wQĭj b| dtj ZvĭK gĭb ntZ cvĭi wZwb D`vmbx| Avi Avgiv mvgwĭRK Aĭ\_`thUv Pwi Ī ej wQ tmUv Kueĭ`i tĭĭĭ AĭbK mgq GKUzmgm`vB nq| KviY Zvĭ`i th gj`ĭeva, tmUv wktĭi i KvĭQ `vqex, mgvĭRi KvĭQ bq| Zviv thme K\_v etj b, tĭjLb, tmUv mvgwĭRK gvĭj AĭbK mgq MĭhY Kĭi DVĭZ bv| cvĭi| Avgvi th KueZvUv w`tq Avcbv K\_v ej tQbŃ evĭiv fĭZ Lvq tek`vi ab/ĭtqv`k fĭZ c`vq/Ggb kixi wettKvĭj v tMv gvmv/Rĭj i `ĭiĭZ m`vq...|

Avwg Avmĭj GUv wbtqB ej ĩZ Pvbĭb, GUvĭK GKUv mve tKvĭĭb fveĭZ cvĭi bŃ Av`Ov| huBĭnvK, Avgvi tĭĭĭ ej ĩZ cwii th, Avgvi Dcĭi Ab` tj LKĭ`i, Avgvĭ`i ceZb tj LKĭ`i cĭfve AvĭQ| tmUv thgb iex`bvĭ\_iĭ KvĭQ Avgiv me tj LKiv, evsj vĭ`ĭki tj LKiv FYMŃĭ, tZgwb Avevi eĭĭ`e emj ga`Zvq Avgiv e`vcKfĭteŃ kvj`tev` tj qvĭi th AvajbKZv, Zvi KviĭY Avgiv wKQz tbwZ, wKQznZvkv, Rxeĭbi wKQz AŪKvi w`K\_v tj vi cĭZ AvMĭh ntqĭQj vg| GKUv tj LK hLb Mto I tVb ZLb Zvi cVb-cvB, msmM, Zvi tgj vĭgkv bvbv wKQz Dcĭi wbfP Kĭi tZv, Gĭĭĭ Avgvi Dcĭi kvj`tev` tj qvĭi th cĭfve tmUv GĭmĭQ eĭĭ`e emyGes Zvi e`vL`vi gra`tg|

j`vPj , `wŏ, cvÄwe, cvYgv ivZŃ Gme wK KueZvi Rb` Aeawi Z? GKRb Kue wntmte Avcbvi AvĭfgZ... bĭĭi>`bv` PpueZĭZvi ōKueZvi Kvmŏ eBĭq tZv etj B w`tqĭQb wj wLZfĭte th, KueZv tj Lvi Rb` AvKvĭki w`ĭK Zvwĭktq`vKvi`i Kvi tbB, j`vPĭj i`i Kvi tbB, cvÄwei`i Kvi tbB| thgb Avgvĭ`i Rxebv`>`vk tZv Avgvi metPĭq wĭĭ Kue Ges evsj vĭvĭvi GKRb tĭĭ Kue, wZwb eo Pj` ev eo `wŏ ivĭLwb, eĭĭ`e emy ivĭLwb| Avgvĭ`i Kvĭj kvgmj ivngvĭbi Pj Uv j`vPĭj , `wŏ wQj bv, tZv me wgvj tĭKD hŃ Gme ivLĭZ cvĭi b, thgb iex`bv` ivLĭZb, wbgĭj`yMY ivĭLb; ivLĭZ cvĭi tj wKĭ` fĭtj vB| Kueĭ`iĭ GKUv, Kx ej eŃ e`vŪ BĭgR`i Kvi cĭĭ| GKRb Kue hLb tmUv hvb tj vĭK hŃ tevĭS th tm Kue, tmUv Lp GKUv`i Kvi hŃ bvĭ nq, Kuei mvi vĭY wĭĭRĭK ej ĩZ nq Avwg Kue| AvgvĭK GKevi Kue gnĭv`e mrvn etj wQĭj b, GB th Avwg eo eo Pj` i wL, Avwg tKvĭbv`b c`vU kvU`RĭZv cij vg bv, Bb Kij vg bŃ GUvi I wKĭ` GKUv gj` AvĭQ| Avwg gĭb Kvi th, Kue wĭĭRĭK mveĭĭwKfĭte Kue fveĭQb Ges tm Rb` wZwb GKUv tcvkvK ciĭQb, GKUv tMvvc tgBbĭUBb KiĭQb, Aege ev fvegwZ`ĭv Kĭi Pj tQb tmUvĭ gj`evb| hŃ I fĭtj v KueZv tj Lvi mĭ½ G\_v tj vi tKvĭbv m`vK`ĭbB|

Avmbmj nKĭK Avgiv tmŃLb Kue wntmte wPwYZ KiĭZ wK mrvn Kie?

KueZv th GK j vbĭ wj tLĭQ, GKUv KueZv th wj tLĭQ, Avgvi KvĭQ gĭb nq th, wZwb H KueZvUv tj Lvi mgq tmŃLb Kue`vĭKb bv, wZwb tckv`vi KueB ntq I tVb| wZwb KueZvUv AĭbK Avĭwi KZvi mĭv`B tj tLb| Avwg hZ\_v tj v KueZv wj tLwQ msl`vq, Avgvi tZv 5/6 Uv KueZvi eB tewĭtq tMĭQŃ Avwg gĭb Kvi th evsj vĭ`ĭki AĭbK cYĭvj xb Kuei tPĭq Kg bv| Avwg thĭnz Ab`vb` KvRĭ KwiŃ mvsewĭ KZv Kwi, bvUK wj wL, Dcb`vm wj wL, dtj AvgvĭK AĭbĭKi KvĭQ tmŃLb Kue wntmte gĭb ntZ cvĭi | Rxebv`>`vk m`vĭtK Ave`j gvĭwb`mq` cĭĭtg GKUv eB wj tLwQĭj b ōi xZg KueŃ| tmUvĭZ Ave`j gvĭwb`mq` ZvĭK GB AvL`vUv w`tqĭĭj b GB wetePbv t`ĭK th, Rxebv`>`vk i`aB KueZv wj tLĭQb, M`` tj tLwb ej tj B Pĭj | wKĭ` GLb, Rxebv`>`vĭki gZii 56 eQi cĭi Avgiv t`LwQ Zui cĭi Dcb`vm AvĭQ| G\_v tj v msl`vqĭ AĭbK tewk| me`wj th Lp fĭtj v ntqĭQ Zv bv| wKĭ` wZwb cwĭ gvĭY AĭbK wj tLĭQb Ges tKvĭbv tKvĭbvUv Lp fĭtj vB ntqĭQ| Zvi tQvUĭr`vj fĭtj v, cĭĭU`vj tZv Amvavi Y| KvĭRB ZvĭK wK Zvntj`i xZg Kue ej e bv? Ai`x Kue ej e? Zv bq, wKĭ` evsj vĭ`ĭki, evsj vĭ`ĭki bq cv`exi mgvĭR GKUv mgm`v th, Kue hŃ KueZvi evBĭi Ab` wKQz tj tLb, M`` tj tLb, Zvi cwĭ Pq wbtq weĭwĭS-NĭU| GUv`vĭweK| KvĭRB Avcbv hŃ etj b, AvcbvĭK tZv Avwg tRvi KiĭZ cvie bv th, Avcbv ej ĭeb bv| Avwg nqĭZv e`v cie, tj LKĭ`iĭK e`v tĭZ nq|

Avcub GK mvrKvri etj tQb, Awg hw` Kwe nB Zvntj RbZvi Øviv Awfwi<sup>3</sup> ne bv, evtmi wftoi tFZi Avgvi Rb` tKD Avmb tQto t`te bñ GUv Awg Rvb| Zvici I Awg PvB, hw` ØRbl mgS`vi tJVk \_vtKb, Zte Zvt`i KvQ Awg thb Kwe wntmteB MØn` nB...

GB K\_v t\_tK Awg mti AvmQ bv| Awg gtb Kwi, KweZv wj tL Avcub Dcb`wntKi gtZv L`wZ cvteb bv, \_i`Zi cvteb bv| KweZv wj tL MvqK ev wclj v-vi t`i gtZv ev tL tJ vqvo t`i gtZv tmij wU tZv ntebB bv, cKb Avtm bv| wKš` thU nq, thgb Rxebv>` `vkN Zvi Rxe tbi tewki fVM tñtñ wZub DtcvñZ wQtj b| GgbwK mpx>` bv\_` tEi gtZv eo Kwe, ZLb hvK Kj KvZv kn ti Lp \_i`ZcY`fvev nZv, wZub Rxebv>` `vtki gZi ci etj wQtj b, whub Kwe bb Zvi Dci GKUv `šiwYKv tei Kivi `iKvi Kx? gvtb Rxebv>` `vk gviv tMtQb, ekt` e emyGKUv msKj b tei Ki teb, tmlvi Rb` tj Lv PvBtZ wMtqWQtj b mpx>` bv\_` tEi KvQ| mpxb ZLb G K\_v etj wQtj b| Ggb fj tevSveqS nqB \_vtK| wKš` GKRB ekt` e emyWKB tUi tctqWQtj b th Rxebv>` `vk eo Kwe| Rxebv>` `vtki wKQz Zi`Y f<sup>3</sup> `Zwi nqWQj, Zviv eStZ tcti wQtj b Rxebv>` `vk AtbK eo Kwe| hZB w` b hv`Q wZub eo Kwe nq DVtQb| dtj Kwe ntj wbtm½ nZ nte, ZvtK Kó tctZ nte, G K\_v Rvbvi cti I whub Kwe wZub GKRB cvWK ev fweI tZ tKvbtv GKw` b tKvbtv GKRB cvWK ZvtK eSteb, GB Avkv t\_tK wZub wj tL hvteb| GtZ tKvbtv mfb`n tBb|

wewewntK t` lqv mvrKvri I Avcbvi Ggb AvKv`ñvB cñZfvZ nqtQ th, tj vtK gvbK ev bv gvbK Avcub GB cvi PqUv gvb| tK w` tZ PvB|

niiv, GUv Awg w` tZ PvB| GLb gvb| tete wKbv t`te wKbv GUv ej v Lp gkukj | KweZv mgKvtj tevSv bvl thtZ cvti | AtbK mgq mgKvj KvDtK \_i`ZcY`Kwe etj gtb Kti | cti t` Lv hvq, Zvi gZi KtqK eQi ci ev KtqK `kK ci t` Lv hvq th ZvtK tj vtK fj j hvq| GUv wki`-mwnZ`i th tKvbtv gva`tgB nZ cvti | hvBtvK, GKUv KweZv AvtQñ Awg nqZ wgnktq tdj wQ, wbgfj>` yMjYi GKUv KweZv AvtQ Avi wKvbtvi cvi ivi brtg Avti KRb Kwei KweZv AvtQ : Avcub tZv Kwe, mvrKvri i gtZv KweZvUv; Kwe ej tQb, Awg hLb KweZv wj tLwQj vg ZLb Awg Kwe wQj vg| GLb GB gntZ`Zv Awg wj LwQ bv, GLb Awg Kwe bv| GUvI wKš`mZ`| Kwe ZLbB Kwe hLb wZub KweZvUv tj tLb| G Kvi tYB Awg ej wQ, Zviv j` Pj ivtLb, ciAwc cti b, Zviv wKš`wbtRtK mveñwYK Kwe fiteb| tmlvi Lp \_i`ZcY`

Avcbvi Kwe`cñZfvi Dtbñ Kvij Ggb mavebv Dnk w` tquQj th, Avcub wmi qvmij KweZvq wbtew` Z\_vKteb| wki` mæZ, wkuñZ I `šwKwe wntmte Avcub wbcwgZ I MwZkxj nteb| wKš` nqtQ Zvi DtevUv| GUv ev`eZvi cØqvRtb nqtQ| Awg hLb KweZv wj tLZ`i i` Kwi, ZLb Kwe gnt`e mwnvB AvgvtK etj w` tqtQb (Awg tm mgq wbgfj>` yMY I gnt`e mwnvi evmq thZvg), Zug GZ M` tjtLv bv, M` hw` Zug tjtLv, wtkl Kti msew`cñi msew`KZvi M`, mwnvZ`K Mt`i e`vcti wZub wbtla Ktibub, tmtñtñ wZub AvcwEi Ktibub, Zvntj wKš` Zug Avi Kwe \_vKteb bv| tj vtK wKš` tZvgvtK Avi Kwe ej te bv| tj Lvi wcltq Zug mveavb nqv| wKš` Awg Zvi K\_v bv i`tb AvtñiB Kj vg wj tLZ`i i` Kij vg| Zvici Mí - Dcb`vm wj tLZ`i i` Kij vg, tktl bvUK wj tLZ`i i` Kij vg| Avgvi cññ i ayKweZv wj tL hvI qv mæe wQj bv| KviY Avgiv beYBtqi `ktk hviv MYAvt` vj tbi m½ hj<sup>3</sup> t\_tKwQ, 90 `ktk hLb MYZtšj hvI v`i` ntv ZLb cñi cñcñ Kv tei nZ j wMj, tmmtei Rb` cñi Mt`i `iKvi cotjv| tmB mgq Avgiv hviv GKmvt\_ eo nqtQ Zviv mevB GB wecj Mt`i Pwn`v cññYi Rb` wj tLZ`i i` Kij vg| tKD msew`K nj vg, tKD Mí Kvi nj vg| dtj Avgvt`i mgta Kviv cññ wei x Kwe \_vKv mæe nq DVj bv| tmlv mevi tññtñ NtUtQ, Avgiv kvgmj i vngvb, úgvqb Avrv` tK Kj wgv` evbvj vg, Awg tmB cññ Kvq KvR Ki Zvgñ t` keUz cññ Kvq| wbgfj>` yMY M` wj tLZ`i i` Kij b| dtj t` Lv tMj, Avgvt`i Kwe t` i th fwiRØwU wQj, KweZvi wcltq th`i xZv wQj, H mgqUv Zv niY Kti wbtqtQ|

Avcub nvRvi nvRvi ktai gvj v Mut\_b cñZwqZ| GB kāmæti i wbtP Avcbvi KwemEv ev e`w<sup>3</sup>MZ Rreb wK Prcv cto hvq bv?

tj Lv tL i RrebB Avgvi e`w<sup>3</sup>MZ Rreb| KwemEv, Awg gtb Kwi, Prcv cto hvq| wtkl Kti msew`KZvi M`ñ GKUv gvb| Pv` t` L tJ, dj t` L tJ, wku`ki t` L tJ, gvbñ i gZi t` L tJ, GKUv tqtqi Pj tavqv nvZ t` L tJ, tUw tJ i cvtk GKUv Kgj vi tKvqv t` L tJ, evi`vi gta` GKUv PoB cññ t` L tJ, eo cØKwZK `thØM GKw` tB 10 nvRvi gvb| tftm thtZ t` L tJ Ñ Zvi gta` th AbfñZ nq tmlvi gta` KwetZi AbfñZ, ev Kj wgv`, bvU` Kviti i AbfñZ tZv Avj v` v bq| tZv Awg hLb AvteMvµvS-nj vg, DteñRZ ev wegl`ñj vg,

ZLb hw` GKwU M` wj tL tclwj , Avgvi AvtEMUv wKŠ' w<sup>o</sup>wkZ ntq tMj | HLvb t\_tK KweZv nI qvi th m<sup>o</sup>vebvUv wQj tmUv gvi tLj | tmB ev`eZvi tFzi w`tq AvgvtK μgwMZ thtZ nt`O, GUv mZ` |

A\_ev Ct` i OnUtZ ev tKvfbv Dcj t`q hLb Mōtgi emw hvb, wKsev Amy` ntq `Pvi w` b cto \_vtKb; ZLb AmsL` welq, fvebv I kāiv Kxfvte AvcbvtK Zvov Kti tcltj?

Rxeb m<sup>o</sup>utK<sup>o</sup>Avgvi `fai tbi AbfWZ nq| GKUv gtb nq wKQB ntj v bv | i e<sup>o</sup>` bvt\_i GKUv Mvb AvtQ wKQB tZv ntj v bv... | hw` Avi GKevi `i` Ki tZ cvi Zvg| Avti Kevi gtb nq, Avgv hv Kti wQ nqZ Zv-B Ki tZ cvi Zvg| gvb| GKUv Rxe tB tm hv ZvB nq| Gi evBti wKQz nq bv| Avgvi thUv AbtkvPbv nqN Avgv cPti Mt` i eB wj tLuQ, Mt` i eB, Dcb`vm, Avmtj 60/70 cōvi eB wj tK Dcb`vm ej v hvte wKbv tm e`vcvti Avgvi wbtRi I m<sup>o</sup>` n AvtQ| mevi B m<sup>o</sup>` n AvtQ| G\_wj AvgvtK wj LtZ ntqtQ cKvk tKi Pwtc| cKvk tKiv Avgvi evmvq Gtm etm \_vtKb| Zviv DVtZ Pvb bv| Gt` i gta` A tbtKB Avgvi eUz vbxq| Zvt` i tK Obvō ej vUv Avgvi Rb` Lp cxov`vqK| A tBk mgq GKRb cKvk tK t` ayw`vq t` l qvi Rb`, Dvb etm AvtQb, hv t`Qb bv, Avgv etj wQ, wK AvtQ, Avgv mg tbi eQi AvcbvtK GKUv eB t`e| Lt` i tK Lwk Ki tZ wMtq AvgvtK eQti 4/5wU Dcb`vm wj LtZ ntqtQ| 5wU eB bv wj tL Avgv hw` eQti GKwU eB wj LZvg, tmUv 60 cōvi 5wU eB bv ntq 300 cōvi GKwU eB ntZvN Dcb`vtm GUv m<sup>o</sup>e, Avcwb 5wU Mf 5wU Pwi t` tK GKmv t\_ Kti GKUv Dcb`vm wj LtZ cvi tbi; GUv AvgvtK Avāj v<sup>o</sup> Aveymvqx` m`vi I etj tQb, Zvg 5wU Avj v` v Avj v` v eB wj LQ, H 5wU Pwi t` tK GKmv t\_ GKB mg tq GKUv m<sup>o</sup>zvi gta` teta-- nqtZv I iv GKB d`vtU \_vtK, nqtZv GKB Mōtg \_vtK, nqtZv GKB t` tj coZ-- tKvfbv GKUv msthvM w` tq GKUv Dcb`vm evbvtbv m<sup>o</sup>e wQj |

GUv GKUv K\_v i K\_v ej wQ| Kv tRB Avgvi th cōvmUv, tmUv cvPfv tM fM ntq tMtQ| Avgvi gtb nq Zv bv Kti Avgv GKUv eB wj Ltj cvwKt` i cōZ tenk mjePvi Ki tZ cvi Zvg| Avgvi wbtRi cōZi mjePvi Ki tZ cvi Zvg|

KweZvi Rb` Avcbvi GZ th KmiZ, GZ mvabv, GKUv Kwem 1/2 j v t`fi Rb`, GKUv KweZv wbtq Avj vc Kivi Rb` cōq cōZ iv tZ tmwWvqvg emwzi wbp w` tq iv tZi AUKvti etqU t\_tK XvKv tgmWK`vj tntU hvl qv... eZgvtb tmB Kwei Dcw`wz tPvtL covi g tZv bq|

H Rxeb tZv gvb| wQZxqevi wclti cvte bv| th tKvfbv Kwei t`q t` tmUv mZ`| Avgv ewj , Kwe wbg t` y` Y Ges Avej nvmvb hLb Zvt` i Qv tve`vq GB XvKv kn ti Nti temotqtQb, tnv tU t`j fvZ tL t`q c tK tU UvKv wQj bv etj tei ntq t` so w` tqtQb, tmB NUbvUv tZv Dvb GLb NUv t`eb bv, ZvB bv? Avgvi t`q t` tZgb hLb Avgv etq tU covwQ, Kwe nI qvi tPōv Ki wQ, tntU tntU AUKvti, ZLb Gikv` weti vax Av t` v j tB cōqB Kvi wclD ntZv, Ri`wi Ae`v ntZv, nj f`vKvU ntZv tmm t`ei ga` w` tq GKv GKv w bqb emwZ ev ZLb tmwWvqvg emwZ Gtm tMtQ, Zvi wbp w` tq nuUwQ, tmme mg tq Avgvi wbtR tK Kwe gtb ntZv| Kwei c t`q t`B m<sup>o</sup>e Gme w bR t` iv`vq, thLv t`b c j k cvnviv w` t`Q Avi GKwU t j vK KweZv wj L t`e etj GKv GKv Avti KRB Kwei mUv t`b tewi t`q c t`otQ, tmB B t`gRUv Avcwb Avi Avgvi gta` cvteb bv| eqm, tckv, mgq, msmvi AvcbvtK Avi H Rxe tB wclti th tZ t` te bv| G\_wj v wbtq Avcwb Avcltmvm Ki tZ cvi t`eb| wKQz Kivi tB|

Avcbvi KweZvi `i` Kwe wgbvi gbmj m<sup>o</sup>utK<sup>o</sup>wKQzej t` | wZvb GLb m<sup>o</sup>sew` KZv Kti b| Avgvt` i mevi t`q t` cōq GKB cvi YwZ ntqtQ th, Avgvi `i` Kti wQ KweZv w` tq, wKŠ` cieZv t` t`j ev`eZvi cōqvR t`b KweZvUv Pvcv cto tMtQ| Avgv ZeynqtZv t j Lv t j wL wbtq AwQ| Dvb AZUv t j Lv t j wL wbtq e`-bb|

ZvtK Avcwb cōg Kxfvte LtR tctj b ? I B RvZiq Qv t`j x tMi gvi d tZB| Dvb P`EMōg w ek t`e` v j t`qi ewl R x m<sup>o</sup>uv` K wQ t j b| XvKvq Gtm t`Qb| t` keUō bvtg KvMR m<sup>o</sup>uv` bv Kti b| Avgv Zvt` i Avcltm hvB, mwnZ` cvZvUv t` Lv t`kvbi tPōv Kw i Gfv t`eB|

GKwU KweZv ev Mf GK ev GKwaK cv t Kvq cKvtki e`vcvi UvtK Avcwb Kxfvte t` tLb? Avgvi t`q t` KL t`bv KL t`bv GUv N t`U t`Q| Kv tRB GUvtK Lp Lv ivc ej v Avgvi c t`q m<sup>o</sup>e bv| A tbtKi t`q t` t`B GUv N t`U t`Q| Avgv thUv m<sup>o</sup>sew` c t` t, cōg Av t j v t Z wj wL tmUv Ab` tKvfbv ` w bK cv t Kvq t` B bv| wKŠ` t`K D



Gtm hLb tKvrbv `šivYKv ev `g g`vMvRtb, GKUv tj Lv Prq, ZLb ejv th Avgvi cKvKvZ eB t`tk tZvgiv th tKvrbv GKUv tj Lv vbtq bvl | Ggb KtiwQ| Zte bv Kiv fvjtj v|  
Avcbvi GKvU KveZv ōkQOB ejv ntjv bvŀ cŀg cŀwQj vg cŀg Avtjvi mwnZ` mvgvqKvZ 20 tde`qwi  
2004-G, Gici H tj LwU vj Uj g`vMvRb meR A½tb ōAvZK\_vŀ vktivvbtg Qvcv ntqŀQ|  
wKOB tZv ejv ntjv bv| niuv, ntqWQj | wKŠ` GUv cŀg Avtj vtZ ntqWQj , gtb tbB| AtbK tŀŀŀ Awg fvj  
hvB, me KveŀDUvŀi \_vtK tZv|

Avcbvi GKvU `xN°KveZv ōgvgv AvRvŀ i m½ t` Lvŀ cŀg cŀwQj vg mvBwnK GKvEi-Gi C` msL`v  
2006-G, tmLvrb KtqKvU QŀNŀgvgv AvRvŀ i m½ t` Lv ntq tMj | A\_P nevi K\_v bq| tde`qwi bq th  
eBtjg v Rgte| eaŀvb nvDŀRi gvŀV mŀv`\_tj v MvYKvi mšŀbi gtZv cŀo \_vtK, Abv\_| KvUv bŀLi gZ Pr`  
cŀo \_vtK AvKvŀki wcvŀP; Avgvi avi Yv (evK`\_vj KveZvi-B), KveZv bv vj tL GB K\_v`\_tj v Avcbv hw`  
Mŀ` vj LtZb, ktāi Ggb vbcŀ e`envi cvl qv thZ bv|  
Awg ejv , M` wKŠ`mnR, mij miwmi nl qv fvjtj v| Mŀ` i gŀa` KveZi\_vKvUv wec¾4bK| Zte eo wkr`iv  
cvŀib KveZgq M`tk my`i Kitz| nvmvb AvRRj nK, Mveŀqj Mvmŀv gvŀKR Gi cKŀ D`vniY| Avcbv  
thUv etj tŀB Zv mZ`, GUvB Awg Mŀ` vj Ltj GZ Dcgv w` Zvg bv| Rxebv` `vŀki Dvŀ AvŀQ, DcgvB  
KveZj| KvŀRB KveZv vj Ltj tZv Dcgv w` tZB nŀe|

cŀgw`tk Avcbv Avŀv K fvlvq KveZv vj LtZb?  
GKUv `ŀUv KveZv vj tLwQ|

GLb wK Avcbv tmB wmi qvm Zi`Y Kve Awbmj nKtk wgm Kti b ?  
Kwi | H w`b`\_tj v tZv Avi wŀti cvl qv hvŀe bv| KveZvi Kvgŀo Aw`i , KveZvi tNvi | nuUvQ, KveZv covQ|  
eŀiiv GKvŀZ ntq KveZv covQ| Awg, tZŠvKi Avntg` GLb th bvgK, kvKi gwR` Avgvŀ`i GK eŀti i  
Rvbiq, AvwKŀUKPŀi i , Avgiv mŀv`vq, i wŀŀejv etqŀUi knx` wgbvŀi etm Avŀv w` Zvg, tZŠvKi bvUŀKi  
msjvc gŀ` tkvbvŀ`Q, Awg hZ`\_tj v KveZv gŀ` AvŀQ, tkvbvŀQ| tmB mgŀqi GKUv gvŀZv,  
wŀvvcZvŀGUv ōgvgv AvRv` vj tLŀQb th, Awbmj nK hLb wŀvvc wŀtj v ZLb tm tLvj v wPw vj tLwQj v  
my`ŀi i KvŀQ| H mgq Avi wŀti cvl qv hvŀe bv|

mv`vgvUv w`b bq, eis Avb`-fvjtj vevmv Avi Kŀgq tPZvvi mvŀ\_ w`b e`tj t`evi A½Kvŀi D¾4j wQj  
KveZvgq tmBme w`b`\_vj ...  
niuv, wK ZvB|

Avcbv GKevi etj wŀtj b, KveZvi Rb` cŀqvRb cYŀvj xb Rxeb, mr Rxebhvcb...  
KveZv tKvrbv cvUŀvBg Re ntZ cvŀi bv, GUv GKUv cYŀvj xb KvR| GKRB Kve mvi vŀYB Kve \_vtK| hLb  
tm tj tL ZLb| Kve, hLb tm tj tL bv ZLb| Kve|

Avevi G K\_vl etj tŀB, KveZv thŀŀbi e`vcvi | Kve hZw`b chŠ-Zvi thŀŀbi i vLŀZ cvŀŀe ZZw`bB  
tm Kve...  
GUv mZ`| H GKB K\_v| cYŀvj xb nt`Qb A\_ev memgq KveZvi tNvŀi \_vKtŀB| kvixi Kfvŀe Zvg 70  
eŀi, wKŠ`tZvgvi gtb nt`Q th Zvg hŀKB AvŀQv|

tcvŀqUK j vBtmŀYi mŀvŀ` AtbK wkr`xB wŀPŀ Rxebhvcb Kti | GUvŀK Avcbv Kxfvŀe t`ŀLb?  
tcvŀqUK j vBtmŀYi K\_vUv GtmŀQ, tj Lvŀj wLŀZ KLŀbv KLŀbv Mŀgvi Uv gvbv nq bv| KLŀbv wj t`qvi th  
`ŀxvZv ev wŀŀRi cŀqvRtb kŀ`Zwi Kti tbqv; GB th e`Z`q`\_tj v Kve NUvŀZ cvŀib, GUvŀK tcvŀqUK  
j vBtmŀY etj | wKŠ`Avgiv GUvŀK Avgvŀ`i mvgvRK Rxebhvcŀbi tŀŀŀ etj \_wK th, Kvei nqŀZv GKUv  
AmvgvRK Rxebhvcŀbi | AvvKvi AvŀQ| Awg wŀŀR gtb Kwi th, wkr`x | Kveŀ`i tK Avgiv Gme tŀŀŀ ŀvg  
Kti w`ŀZ cvŀi |



GB eBw weþki AvKvþi cKwKZ nþqþQ|  
Avgvi KweZv, wj hw` fvtj v nq, Zvntj AvKviUv tKgb nþj v, wþivKvi nþj v bwK ep`vKvi nþj v ZvþZ wKQz  
hvq Avþm bv| Lvivc nþj wKQzej vi bvB| thgb Rxebvb>` `vþki cQg eBwU, Dwb wþþRi cqmv LiP Kþi tei  
Kþi wQþj b, Lþ fvtj v cWwKkb wQj bvN

þtZvgvþK fvebv Kwi þ Kve`MþS' GKwU KweZv AvþQ þmvþþvKvi þ bvtg| tmLvþb wj þLþQb, Avcwb mvþþvKvi  
w` þZ B`Qþ, wKs`þKD tbq bv| Zþe Avcwb tKb tj Lvþj wL Kþi b Zv AþþþKB RvbþZ Pvq|  
GUv eü eQi AvþM tj Lv KweZv| 10 eQi AvþMi tj Lv ev 15 eQi l nþZ cvþi | KweZvUv tKb wj þLwQj vg,  
ZLb nqþZv mvþþvKvi t` qvi Lþ Bþ`Q wQþj v| tKD wþw`Qþj v bv| Rwb bv| Zþe iwmKZv Kwi | wþþRþK wþþq  
we`þc Kivi tPþv Kwi | eisj v KweZvq G RvqMvUvq Avþiv KvR Kivi AeKvk AvþQ| GKUz i½ Kiv, we`þc  
Kiv, DBU wþþq, ep`i `wþB wþþq tLj v Kiv|



Mí -Dcb`vm

Avcbvi cġg Dcb`vm du` Kte, tKv\_vq tj Lv?  
Ōdu` ō wj tLwQj vg mrvBwnK Pj wZcġT, ZwiL gtb tbB| Lp mæEZ 1996 mvtj wj wL Ges 97-Gi eBtgj vq  
tetivq|

Gw wj LtZ KZw` b mgq tj tMġQ?  
GġZ 10Uv Aa`vq AvġQ| `kw` b tj tMwQj v teva nq|

du` cKvġki ci tev×v cvWġKi AġbġKB GwġK GKwU mdj Dcb`vm wntmte wPwYz Kivi cġvm tctqġQb|  
wKŠ`mrvai Y cvWKġ` i cġZwµqv tKgb wQj ?  
fvġj v| GLġbv AġbġKB gtb Kġi th, du` Avgvi tkġ Dcb`vm|

Avcbvi wġRi wetePbvq du` tKgb?  
Avgvi wġRi wetePbvq, evsj vġ`tki mgKvj xb mwntZ`i Ae`vb wetePbvq fvġj v| Avgvi wġRi mgvtj vPbv  
wK Awg wġR Kie? GUv evBġi i Dcb`vm Ges mwntZ`cvġVi dj | hw` I wġRi Dcj wai K\_vl AvġQ| Avevi  
Ab` AġbK Dcj wai K\_vl AvġQ| meUv wgvj tġ fvġj v| wKŠ` Zwg thme coġQv, tmme gw` ġ tġi tFZi wµqv  
Kġi GKUv i mvqB NUvq, Gi dj Uv I Lvġb AvġQ| dtj Awg gtb Kwġ, wġRi Dcj wai, wġRi Rxeġbi  
AwfÁZv, wġRi cw\_ex, wġRi t`k-Kvj ; tmLvb t\_ġK AwfÁZv Avmv teUvi |

Mí Kvi Avgv` tgv`elv Kvgvj etj tQb, Ōdu` ō Dcb`vm w` tġ Awbmj nK mwntZ`i gj avivi cvWKġ` i PgġK  
w` tġQb| evsj vġ`tki mdj Dcb`vm tġ vi hw` GKUv Zwj Kv Kiv nq, Zvntj Ōdu` ōġK Aek`B ivLġZ nġe|  
ej tZ cvġi |

du`ġK Avgiv G· tcvġtgUvj Dcb`vm ej e?  
evsj vġ`tki wetePbvq|

GB Dcb`vġm `kZjvi Qv` t\_ġK cġo hvġ`Q GKrb tj vK : mvgvb` Ges BwġZgq GB evK` atġ Gwġġ  
Pġj tQ Kwmbx| wKŠ` fvevi AwfBeZvq, kã-erġK`i XzeZv brov t`q tevtai mxgvq| AMZvb)wZK I mwntx  
GB AvL`vġbi fvevUv Kxfvġe Avmj ?  
Avgw wK Rwb bv| Zte H mgq wgv vb KġŪiv, Kvdkv, KvgycġwQ| dtj Awg Aw`ġ Zev`x `kġbi tFZġi  
wQj vg| RxeUv th GKUv du` , G wel tġ ZLb Awg wbwġZ wQj vg|

du`-G Avcwb cġi Dcgv-D`vniY Ges Kġi bvi mgšġ KġitQb| Avgvi aviYv, cvWġKi gZ Avcwb wġRi  
brov Lvb, hLbB nvġZ atġ b Ges coġZ`i i` Kġi b| ZvB wK?  
Avgw Avgvi mrvæġZK KvR wġtġ memgq wġawšZ \_wK| gtb nq th, GUv Kx wj tLwQ| AġbKw` b cġi hLb  
tmB tj LvUvB tei Kwġ, cġo gtb nq, nvq nvq, `k eQi AvġM Awg tZv fvġj v wj LZvg! Avgvi GB wġav hvq  
bv Avmtj , fvġj v ntġġQ bv g>` ntġġQ|

du` , AŪKvġi i GKk eQi cġwZ Dcb`vġmi gva`tg Avcwb AwġġKi cixġv wbxġv KġitQb| GKrb  
K\_wkġi xi Rb` AwġġKi e`j KZUv Ri`wi etj gtb Kġi b?  
mwntZ`i BwZvnm nt`Q AwġġKi BwZvnm| mwntZ`i Avġj vPbv nt`Q AwġġKi Avġj vPbv| Kx ej j vg, GUv  
wġtġ mwntZ`-Avġj vPKiv wPwšġ Z bb| cw\_extZ bZb K\_v ej tZ wKQzġbB| Kxfvġe ej j vg, tmUvB Avmj |

ŌAŪKvġi i GKk eQi ō wj LtZ KZw` b tj tMġQ?  
GUv avivewnKfvġe tei ntZv, dtj gym QġqK|

tj Lvġj wLi mPbvġe`mæúY`AwfBe, e`wZµg, wbxġvY-cġYZvi e`vcvi tġ v Avcbvi tFZi wecj fvġe KvR  
KġitQ|

G\_tjv tZvgiv ej te, Avgvi `we Kiv bv Kivi e`vci tZv bq|

0du`0, 0AUKvti i GKk eQi0, 0teKvitZji w`b\_wj tZ tcd0 Zvi D34j Zg `vji ...  
Zng D34j Zg ej tj Awg Lvk ntev| tj vtK nqtZv ej te, GUv D34j bq|  
0AUKvti i GKk eQi0 tmB mgtdi Rbwdi avivemK tgSPvtK wktj avivemKfvte cKvk ntqjQj ?  
ntqjQj v|

GB Dcb`vfm Avcbv GKUv mgq Ztj ai tZ tPtqtQb, thLvfb Mvb Mvl qv wbl x, c0Yi One AvKv Aciva,  
Avb-weAvtbi c0vi Yv wbl x... Ggb `tmgtqi ga` w`tq GuMtq Ptj b GK wkrx-`xuz| GUv wK Kvi wK  
wPtki gq AvL`vb?  
GUv Kvi wK| ev`te G ai tbi NUbv NUv m`e bq|

A\_ev GUvtK wK m`vUvqvi agM`i ej e?  
ej tZ cvtj v|

Avcbvi c0g Dcb`vm 0du`0 wKsev ivR%wZK Kí Kwmbx ev fwe`Zev`x Dcb`vm wntmte AvL`wqZ  
0AUKvti i GKk eQi0 Dcb`vfm K\_bfwz I cUfwg Ab`vb` Dcb`vm t`tK `ZSj| GUv Kfvte Gtj v?  
Awg GKB Mí `Bevi wj LtZ PvB bv| GB fwtZ `Bevi wj LtZ PvB bv| dvr` Awg w0Zxqevi wj Le bv|  
0AUKvti i GKk eQi0 Awg GKevi wj tLwQ| tmUv tKb Avevi wj Le? tPó KtiwQ wbtRi gtZv Kti wj LtZ  
Ges c0Zevi Avj v`vfvte Mí ej tZ| GLb GZ eB wj Ltj -- 80Uv eB --80UvB bZb nte bv bq| AŠZ `k  
i Kgfvtw wj tLwQ|

0teKvitZji w`b\_wj tZ tcd0 wK wbxvfvagx`Dcb`vm?  
GUvtK wbxvfv ej te wKbv Awg Rwb bv| wbxvfvUv c0vBZ nq fvlvi tvti, cKtiYi tvti; w`lq w`tq  
mvavi YZ wbxvfv nq bv| Awg thUv KtiwQ, tmUv tZv w`lq, dtj GUvtK wbxvfvagx`Dcb`vm ej vUv evovemo  
nte| w`btqi Afvte nte| wKŠ` Avgvi tj Ltj wL fvj v`tnvK g` tnvK, Awg tPóv Kwí wbtRi gtZv wj LtZ|  
Awg tPóv Kwí GKB wRwbm evi evi bv wj LtZ| GKUv Dcb`vfm dg`Awg tctq tMj vg, I UvB Awg evi evi  
wj Le- Zv bq, I Uv Awg eRb Kivi tPóv Kwí, cwi wKbv Rwb bv|

dvr`, tLqv, AUKvti i GKk eQi cotj gtb nq wmi qvm K\_vmwvZ`K wntmte Avcbvi AvZcKvk NtUtQ|  
wKŠ` AvcbvtK LtR cvB Rbwdi ev ccj vi ivBUvi wntmte...  
GUv tZv tZvgv`i t`vl, Avgvi t`vl bv, Avgvi w`waj w`c| Zng Avgvi 0vjav Ges fvj vevmvi Mí 0, 0e`p000,  
0gv0, 0Avgvi GKUv `tL AvtQ0, w`bavv cv\_vi 0, 0vqwi ev ej y l ivl utKb t`kZ`vM KtiwQj 0 cto hw` gtb  
Kti b Awg Rbwdi, Awg Kx Kie?

Avcbv etj b, Dcb`vm ev Ab` mwvZ` tj LK GKv mwó Kti b bv, mgvRe`e`vl ZvtK w`tq wj wL`tq tbq| e`vL`v  
Ki`b|  
tj LK Zvi mgtdi mwó| iex`bv\_ GLb RŠM0Y Kitj GB iex`bv\_ ntZb bv| wZvb Zvi mgtdi RŠM0Y  
KtiwQj b etj B tZgb wj LtZ tcti tQb| Gfvte Rxebv` `vkI | Avgv`i mgtdi tKb gnvKve` i wPZ nq  
bv, Kvi Y Avgv`i mgq gnvKve`tK avi Y KitZ cvti bv| AvtM gnvKve` ntZv| Gi GKUv Kvi Y QrcvLv bv  
wQj bv etj tmUv Qb` tj Lv ntZv, hvfZ tj vtKi gL` ivL`tZ mjev nq| Avti KUv e`vci nt`Q, gnvKvte`  
evBti i eY0v `vtK| thgb h`-w`M0h Zvi mt`2 b`vqK ev b`vqKv, cv`cv`xiv Kx KitQ Zvi eY0v AvtQ| wKŠ`  
u`tqi tFZi Kx nt`Q Zvi eY0v Kg| GUv wbtq AvLZvi`34vgyb Bvj qvmmn Ab`iv etj tQb, ZL`tbv e`w`  
e`w` n`q l`v`b, ZL`bl c`Rv`x e`e`v Mto l`v`b| G Kvi tY AvtM Dcb`vm `Zwi nqvb| Dcb`vfm e`w`  
u`tqi tFZi Uv j vtM| dtj GKRb tj LK Zvi mgtdi B mwó|

Avcbvi tj Lvq w`Dgv`i i c0i QovQw0| thgbUv t`Lv hvq K\_wkí x ngvqb Avntgt`i gta`...  
Awg ewj th, 99 fvM tvti eo tj LK gvtbB Zvi tmY Ae w`Dgvi ev nvm`itmi teva `vKtZB nte| Zng  
iex`bv`i tQvUMí, Mí `Q nvtZ bvl, c0ZwU PiY ati ati cixvfv Kti v, t`Lte tmY Ae w`Dgvi KZ

e'vcK| 00yU0 Mti i i'Uv nt"Q, evj Kw tMi m`f dWUK PpueZf gv\_vq PU&Kwi qv GKUv bZb fvtev`q nBj ... A\_ev kirPb`f tj Lv, 0kKvšf 0i gta` ctoUQj vq, bZi vi tmB GK cmU cvuui i Mf ev t`e`vm Dcb`vfm i i'Uv tLqvj Ktiv, m`f tcvovfK Pzbi Mv`vi gta` vbtq tdtj w`tjv t`e`vm| c0ZUv eY0vi gta` tmY Ae vDgvi PgrKvi | eW4gP>`^AZ`š- tmY Ae vDgvi m`ub0 AvLZvi`3/4vqvb Bvj qvfm i gZv tj LK, Zvi t0vUMf i tmY Ae vDgvi fqvem| Af vKQz tj LtKi gta` tmY Ae vDgvi vKQlv c0Qb0 thgb gwbK eB`vcv`vq, nvmvb AvRRj nK| vKš tevki fVM t`f`f eo tj LK gvfbB Zvi tmY Ae vDgvi \_vKteB \_vKte|

e'v3 ev mgvRRxetb vgvWqvi cfve cKU, vKš mvinZ` tZgb cfve tdtj 0 b| AvfM t` Lv thZ, Dcb`vfm i bvcqKi tevki `evk0, thgb Pj AvPovfvi -vBj, Pkgv civ BZ`w` cfve tdtj Z| GLb tm i Kg t` Lv hvq bv| tKb?

Avgt`i tcvkK Avkiv, d'vkbUv Mf Dcb`vm 0viv vba0i Z nt"Q, Ggb bq| eis Pj w`P` Avmvi cti Pj w`P`f i cfveUv mevKQzZ tevki cto0Q| Avgt`i mvinZ`i cfveUv Kxfvte cto`N`bxtiv`P>`^ tPšajx thgbUv etj 0b th, ev0vj AvfM t00 KiZ RvbZv bv, eW4gP>`^ ZvK t00 KiZ vKvL`t00| Zvi Dcb`vfm t00 Avmvi cti, Zvi AvfM gvbl AvKj nt00 mZ`, vKš`tmUv vK tivgvvUK t00 bq, ev0vj tivgvvUKZv vKtL00 eW4gP>`^ eB cto| tj LKiv gvbl i fvevvi RmrtK vba0i Y Kti w`tZ cvtib, cvt0 w`tZ cvtib, GUv hfM hfM nt00Q| Avgiv i`b0 th, tdi`šmxi kvnbvgv Bivb RvZtK RvM`tqv0tjv, Avgt`i `vaxZv Avf`vj t0 t`L00 mvinZ` Kxfvte D0x` Kti| tmmtei cfve GLt0v AvfQ| GLt0v i ex`m/2xZ gvbl tK fvevq, Kv`vq| ngvq0 Avntgt`i eB cto t0tj t0tqiv vgy nI qvi tP0v Kti| Zvivk0t0i Kve cto t0tj t0tqiv t00gi Rb` AvKj nq|

GLb thme Mf -Dcb`vm tj Lv nq, tevki fVMB nvj Kv tj Lv, Mfvi Zv Kg; Rxe0bi m2-Mfvi Dcj v0 tZgb Avm0Q bv| gšf e` Ki`b|

GUv GLb Avi ZL0bi e'vcv i bq, GUv me t`tk me mgq mZ`, DrK0 mvinZ` tevki cvv gvY nq bv| DrK0 mvinZ`tKi mSL`v tevki nq bv| cvZvi mSL`v memgq dtj i mSL`vi tPtq tevki nq| Avevi me dtj t`tk dj nq bv| GUv vbtq Avd`mvm Kivi vKQz b0b| eW4g, gwb0Ki Kv0j l AtbK evfR tj LK vQj| evfR tj LKiv mSL`vq tevkiB nq|

cvf Kvi C`mSL`vq Dcb`vm 0vcv0v ev vevv Kiv, eB0gj vq eB vevv i gvbmKZv A`f, cvKv a0i i vLvi m0PZb evvYR`K c0vm0K Kxfvte vetePbv Kti b?

C`mSL`vq Dcb`vm tei`tj vK cvKv ev0? Rvmb bv| At0tKiB tZv Dcb`vm C`mSL`vq tevi t00Q| fv0jv vevv nq Ggb bv|

GtZ vK tj LtKi gta` m0gve×Zv Gtm hvq bv? A\_ev mvinZ` DrKl`AR`b e`\_0q vKbv? hv` tKv0v tj LK tj Lvi mgq gtb Ktib th Avgt`K Gfvte vj LtZ nte hv0Z eBvU tevki vevv nq, GUv Kij Zvi tj Lvi mvinZ`K DrKl`K0g hv l qvi K\_v| tj LK vj Lt0b vZvb th Avv0KvU te0Q vbt00b, vZvb hv ej tZ Pvb tmUv0K mePvB0Z fv0j vfvte ej vi Rb`| cvKv GUv vKb0e vKbv cote vKbv GB vetePbv Kij fv0jv tj Lv nte bv| *dv`* tj Lvi mgq hv` Avvg fveZvg, GUv Avf`š tKD e0te? tKD vK Av`f Zpev`x`k0 cto Gtm Avgvi eB cote? Zvntj Avvg tKv0v`b *dv`* vj LtZ cvi Zvg bv|

C`mSL`vq th Dcb`vm vj c0vKvZ nq, cieZ0v0j GK0k eB0gj vq Zv 0e0 eB AvKv0i te0ivq? Avgvi t`f`f KLt0v KLt0v tevi t00Q| Zte tevki fVM t`f`f Avvg c0vj 0b KtinQ| cvv ea0 KtinQ| Kvi Y Avvg hZ eo Dcb`vmUv vj LtZ Pvb C`mSL`vq Zvi meUk0Qvcv nq bv| AtbK t`f`f Avvg hv vj t`L0Q, l iv etj 00 GUvi At0R0v 0vnc| Avvg gZ w`tqvQ| At0tK nq0Zv Avgt`K 22 c0vi gta` m0gve× ivtLb, Avvg nq0Zv 80 c0vi Dci vj t`L0Q| l t` i0K 22 c0v w`tq evvK0v ti tL w`B eB0q GKmvf`\_ Kivi Rb`|

Mf -Dcb`vm tj Lvi t`f`f Dcv`vb mSM0ni Rb` c0Z`f` Avf`ÁZv0K Avcvb KZUKz`i`Zi t`b? nvmvb AvRRj nK m`vi GKevi Avgt`K GKUv K\_v etj vQ0j b, 0Avvg evb0q Mf vj LtZ cvv bv| 0 m`vi nq0Zv vebq Kti etj vQ0j b, 0ev`f` eZvUv hv tP0vL t`vL tmUvi eY0v w`tq Avgvi evb0v0v Av0gZv0K fvi0j

Zj tZ PVB|0 GUv nvmvb m`v`i K\_v| Zvi evbrtZ cwi bv K\_vUvK ev` w`tq ev`eZvi eY0v w`tq RvqMv,tj vtK fwi tQ Zvj -- GB K\_vUv Zvj wbtZ cvt iv| t`Lte th, GK RvqMvq efm AvtQb Zvi Pvi cvtki eY0vUKz Dvb Le my`i Kti t`b| Zvi AvZvRvexi th eBvU tawi tqtQ, t`Lte th `i ayeY0v| tmB ivpetzi eY0v| tZv ev`eZvi tFZi t`tK mevKQz Avtm, hZ eo Mí KwinbxB tnvK bv tKb| gnv`\$ Rvdi BKej th mvtqY wdkkb tj tLb, tiveUiv h`K Ki tQ, GUv tZv Kví wK, wKš' eY0vUv ev`eZv t`tKB tbqv| Kí bv AvKvk QjZ cvti, wKš' Zvi GKUv ev`Í e Rvqb \_vtK| Awg gtb Kwi th, ev`e AwfÁZv LpB \_i`ZcY0 Awg AtbK Dcb`m tj Lvi Rb` tm Gj vKvq Pj wMtq, t`tL Gtm Zvi ci wj tLwQ|



Ōŋav Ges fvtj vevmi Mí Ō Dcb`vmU tj Lvi AvtM Avcb Gi Pwi Ī, cwi ŋek, NUbv cēvn Aetj vKtbi Rb` cĹZ`š- AĀtj wMtqtQb| chēŋY Kti AvfĀZv vbtZ wMtq Amy` ntq ctotQb| GB th cŌPov ev cēYZv, GUvK Krfvte e`vL`v Ki ŋeb?

Amy` ntq ctotQj vg tmUv Avgvi tZgb gtb tbB, Zte KuoMŋgi tmB `Mŋ Pti wMtqQj vg| th Pti i Kwnbx Awg wj Le tmUv ĩ LtZ tKgb, Zvi gvbj wj tKgb, Zviv Kx ewotZ vK| GtZ KvRUv AtbK mnR ntq hvq| embtq KrvbK RMr `Zvi Kivi PvBtZ ev`e Rxeŋbi fŋMj UvK e`envi Kti Mí UvK hv` Avgvi gtZv Kti mrvB tmUv AtbK nekŋmthvM` nq| Ges Awg gtb Kwi mclj nl qvi m`tebv tenk vK|

Avcb cŋj Z mwnwZ`K cŲv tft½ tdjvi K\_v etj bŋmnR fwtZ, cvKtK `ŋi mwi tq bv w` tq| mnR Kti hv` ej tZb!

Avmtj mwnwZ`K cŲv tft0 tdjvi K\_vUv ej v hZ mnR KvRUv ZtZmak KwB| KvRB eBtqi d`vK Ggb K\_v cto tenk DĒwRZ bv nl qv fvtj v|

GtŋĪ Avcbvi cvKKtj i cŲwqv tKgb gtb nt`Q?

Awg Atb`wj GKUv K\_v ewj, Awg mrfvte tj Lvi tPov KtiwQ, KvDĪK AbKiy Kti tj Lvi tPov Kwi w| tgŋj Kfvte ejvi tPov KtiwQ| Avgvi tenki fvm tj LvqB cvte tgŋj K Mí | ūgvqB AvRv` iwmKZv Kti ej tZb, evŋw tgŋj Kfvte gL` Zv` i cĴĪ K\_wj tgŋj K gL`Zvi cĹxK| Zŋg hv` GUv etj v| Avgvi AvcĒ bvB| Awg cŲwUv tj LvK bZbfvte ejvi tPov KtiwQ hvZ AvMi Uvi gtZv bv nq| tmLvB Avgvi 70Uv eB 70 i Kg ntqtQ, Zv nqwb| wKš`AšĪ Z 10 i Kg ntqtQ|

Ōfvlvi tftv Ō bvtg Avcb GKUv Dcb`vm wj tLtQb, thLvB cēvbZg Pwi Ī e`zeŪtkL gvRei ingvb| GLvB eis ZvK mavi Y Dcb`vmi bvtKi gtZv wgvŋ Kti tQb| Ggb GKUv Pwi Ī wbtq KvR Kivi tēYv Krfvte tctj b?

Ōfvlvi tftv Ō Avgvi GKUv eo Dcb`vmi Ask| GUvi 4w Aa`vq tj Lv ntqtQ : fj tftv, hviv tftv GtbiQj, Avtj v nvtZ Pwj qvtQ Avvti i hvĪx Ges fvlvi tftv | Dcb`vmUv tUv cvtmŋUv tj Lv ntqtQ, Avi l beYB cvtmŋUv wj LtZ nte; 4 LtĒ wKOB nqwb| Awg gtb Kwi th, e`zeŪtk wbtq, ZvRDĪxb Avg` tK wbtq tj Lv hvq| tj Lv DvPr| ĩ Lv hvK, hv` fvtj v nq Zvntj Avgvi kvUv mv`R nte| Avi hv` e`\_ŋB Zvntj tZv wKQz Kivi tbB| Zŋg AtbK D`Pwfj vlx KvR wbtq| e`\_ŋtZ cvtj v| cwi kv Kij, me wK AvtQ, ĩ Lv tMtj v tKv`vl j eYUv Kg ntqtQ, wRvbmUv `wv`j v bv| wKĪ memgq AvbĪZ| Zŋg RvBv bv, e`\_ŋte bv mclj nte|

Gi AvtMI Ō`cē bvtg GKUv tQvĒ Dcb`vm wj tLtQb, thLvB knx` Avj Zvd gvngj tK GKUv wtkl Pwi Ī wgvŋ Kti tQb? niv, KtiwQ|

Avcb tQvU wKš` Zxe` tj Lv w` tq fvtj v wKQymwōi K\_v etj vKb| Ō`cē wKsev Ōfvlvi tftv ŌtK tmB RvZxq tj Lv gtb Kie?

Ōfvlvi tftv Ō eo Dcb`vmi tQvU Ask, thUv ej j vg| Avi Ō`cēZ Avgvi GKUv e`e` wQj : GB th knx` iv, GKvĒti i AvtM hviv evsj vt` k wbtq `cēĀ` Ltj b, ĩ tL Zviv tmw`dvBm Kij b| knx` ntj b| AvRtK hv` Zviv wdti AvmtZb, GB evsj vt` kUv ĩ Ltj Zv` i tKgb j wMZ? tmUv Awg GKUv cixŋv Kitz tPqtQ| Avgvi tZv Lwj nwnvKvti i gtZv j vM, hv` tKd Gtm ĩ tLb, e`zeŪz gviv tMtQb, ZvRDĪxb Avg` gviv tMtQb, gv`h`x i tm±i KgvŪvi i tenki fvmB gviv tMtQb, Ktbŋ Zvtni gviv tMtQb...GB th GKUv bvB bvB bvB, mevB tZv wbnZ ntqtQb. GB Z`Uv Rvbtj Zv` i tKgb j wMte? fvetZB Avgvi eK i wKtq AvtM| tmUv Awg ĩ Lvi tPov KtiwQ| AvdZvd gvngj, wlv fvtqi i t`3 ivOvBv GKtk tde`qwi Mtbi mj Kvi, ZvK Zi`Y cRtšši KvQ Dc`vcb Kivi GKUv Zvm` l Abfe KiuQ|

cŋt½ wdti AvmŋtkL gvReŋK mi mwi KLtbv ĩ tLtQb? e`zeŪtk Awg ĩ wlv|



OmPwi Zvmj MšU+K wK Amg tčđgi wbtUvj Dcb`vm ej e?  
GUv tZigvi e`vcvi | mgvtj vPKiv Kx ej te tmUv Avgvi evZtj t` qv DmPr bv|

eBUvi fvgKvq wj tL+Qb, G Dcb`vpmi Kwmbx tctqtQb Pj wPĀ wbgZv tgv`el mi qvi dvi "Kxi Kv+Q?  
niv|

GwU PgrKvi GKwU AvL`vb, mĵcvW`l | wKŠ` Dcb`vpmi tk+ĭ kwdi wbi`fĭ k nĭ qvUv gb wclYwKti tZvtj ...  
(tn+ĭm) tj L+Ki KvRB tZv nqtZv gb wclYwKti t` qv bv Avb>`gq Kti tZvj v| nvmv+ĭbv A\_ev Kw`v+ĭbv, wPwŠ`-  
Z Kiv| wKQzGKUv tZv Ki+Z nte|

Dcb`vpmi tk+ĭ cwi wKó+Z wj tL+Qb, nuj m+ĭmi wi UvqW`wclYcvj mjvBqv, cMvp ggZvq KótdvUv tPr+Li Rj  
wbtmi Y Ki+tj b, thb cjt+ĭbv gaj tčđgi tZv Abf+e Ki+tj b| GB AskUKz Av+ĭwcz g+ĭb nqub e+U, wKŠ`  
Am+e g+ĭb n+ĭqtQ| Avmtj wK GgbwU nq?  
gvb| Zvi cĭg tčđg t+ĭvtj bv| Avgvi wbt+Ri AwfÁZv ZvB etj | gvb| Avmtj tKv+ĭbv tčđgB t+ĭvtj bv| me  
tčđgB g+ĭi hvq| Avevi tKv+ĭbv tčđgB g+ĭi bv|

B`vbx eBtjg vq Dcb`vpmi Av`tj thme eB t+ĭivq tenki f+ĭMB eoMĭ, G+ĭqĭ+ĭ Awmbmj nKI AŠĭ f+ĭB |  
gŠe` Ki`b|  
Avmtj eo Mĭ l bq, GUv th Kx Zv wbtq Awg`wDŠĭ wMĭĭ | Dcb`vm eo n+ZB nte Ggb tKv+ĭbv K\_v t+ĭB|  
Dcb`vm tQvUĭ n+Z cv+ĭi Ges fvtj v n+Z cv+ĭi | A+ĭbKB etj, `` I i g`wB G`vU` `` m tZv eo bq, ev  
AvDUmvBwvi tZv eo bv; ev Awg ej e, d+ĭ` eo bv| wKŠ` tmUv w`tq cvĭ cvĭ qv h+ĭte bv| ARyvZ tg+ĭb  
Avgiv hv Ki+wQ tmUv Ab`vq wKQz| mevB K+ĭb Zv bq| ev tenki f+ĭMB K+ĭb bv| tenki f+ĭM tj LKB wmwĭ qvm  
tj LK, Zviv Zv+ĭ i tkb KvR wbtq nwwRi nb| wKŠ` mevi qĭgZv tZv GK bq| d+ĭj tenki f+ĭM eB hv  
eBtjg v+Z tei nq Zv h+ĭó gvbm+šZ bq| Avgv+ĭ i cKvkK+ĭ i DmPr tKej gvbm+šb+eB tei Kiv| wKŠ` th  
tKD eB wbtq tM+ĭj Zviv tei K+ĭi t`b| t`tk w+ĭt`tk bvbv RvqMvq t+ĭK th tKD GKUv eB wj L+ĭj v, Mĭ  
Dcb`vm ev KweZv`hv tenki f+ĭM t+ĭqĭ+ĭB cKvk+ĭhM` bq, Zv eB n+ĭq tei`+Q| GB evB+ĭi Zwg h+ĭ+ĭ i K\_v  
ej Q, Zv+ĭ i g+ĭa` Awgĭ cwo| Avgiv 4-5Uv 6Uv K+ĭi eB Kwĭ eBtjg vq| Ges Avgiv wK P+ĭvŠ` cwi k+ĭj l  
fvtj vevm H eBUvi tčQ+ĭb w+ĭbtqvm Ki+Z tcti+wQ? nvmv AvRRj n+ĭKi Av`bcwL L+ĭ eo Dcb`vm bq|  
wKŠ` m+ĭvi Zvi fvtj vevm, tWwM+ĭKkb, w+ĭte`b, Zvi mvabv meUKz DRvo K+ĭi w`tqtQb| Ges Awg t`+LwQ  
eBUv tei nĭ qvi c+ĭi Dwb cĭd tK+ĭU tK+ĭU f+ĭj evi Ki+Qb| cĭg ms`d+ĭY gy`Ycĭy` wQ+ĭj v| GB th  
wmwĭ qvm+ĭbmUv, e`vcvi Uv+K` i`+Zjĭ m+ĭ+ĭ t`Lv, mvabvi t`ĭ+ĭi tZvj v, GUv+ĭKB tZvgvi Rxe+ĭbi mePvB+Z  
Ri`wi KvR etj MY` Kiv, hZLwb cviv hvq fvtj v Kivi tP+ĭv Kiv, tmB wcl+ĭq Avgv+ĭ i me tj LK GKb i Kg  
wmwĭ qvm bb| Avgv+ĭ i+ĭK tmB wmwĭ qvm+ĭbmUv ARĭ Ki+Z nte| Avgv+ĭ i cKvkbv RMrUvB GKUv  
A+ĭckv`wi+Zjĭ g+ĭa` Av+Q| Avgiv nqtZv GKUv Q+ĭZv a+ĭi cvĭ tctZ cwi, e+ĭsv+ĭ t+ĭki, e+ĭsv v+ĭvi  
tenki f+ĭM tj LK tZt+ĭZ`+ĭj LK| Avgiv tKD tj Lv+ĭj wL+Z cĭk`qY wbtq Avmm bv| Avgiv, Avgv+ĭ i cĭZfv  
Av+Q etj wj tL t+ĭwĭj, Av+em Av+ĭm etj wj wL Ges Zvi g+ĭa` A+ĭbK fvtj v KvR tctq hvB| wKŠ` GUv w`tq  
GKUv RwiZ wPĭ Kvj Pj +Z cv+ĭi bv| Avgv+ĭ i cKvkbv Rm+Zi`kke`kv cvĭ n+ĭq tM+Q, Avgv+ĭ i tj Lv+ĭj wL  
GLb wDZxq cR+šš cĭek K+ĭi+Q| Avgv+ĭ i GLb DmPr wmwĭ qvmwĭj tj Lv, tj LvUv+K c+ĭtgvR+ĭv Kiv, m+ĭv`bv  
Kiv, gvb| K+ĭi tZvj v, tmB RvqMvUv+Z Avgiv A+ĭbKB AvŠĭ wi K bv, gv+ĭb m+ĭPZb bv| Avgiv g+ĭb Kwĭ,  
eB tei w+ĭq tM+ĭj v, w+ĭw+ĭ n+ĭq tM+ĭj v, n+ĭj v tZv| wKŠ` Gi g+ĭa` th gy`Ycĭy` v+ĭK, ev+ĭK` f+ĭj v+ĭK, tm+ĭj v  
m+ĭkvb Kievi`wqZjĭ tK t+ĭte? Zwg tčđg+ĭbi tKv+ĭbv eBtq GKUv f+ĭj cv+ĭe bv| tmBme RvqMvq Avgv+ĭ i  
m+ĭPZb n+Z nte| Kv+ĭRB Avgv+ĭ i eo Dcb`vm wj wLZ nĭ qv DmPr| tQvU Dcb`vm wj L+ĭj l Awg thb Avgvi  
fvtj vevmĭ meUKz DRvo K+ĭi w`tZ cwi, Avgvi k+ĭgi meUv thb tX+ĭj w`tZ cwi| tmB RvqMvq Zwg  
Awf+ĭhM Ki+Z cv+ĭi v Ges Awf+ĭhM Uv AmZ` bq|

Mĭ -Dcb`vpm M`i w+Z, evK`i w+Z A\_ev w+qvc+ĭ i e`envi m+ú+K`Avcbvi w+ĭtePbv Kx?  
Avgvi M`Kiv+ĭb GKUv Kj vg Av+Q, GUv wj tLwQj vg 1991 mv+ĭj | QvMj wbtq wj L+Z ej v n+ĭj tKvb tj LK  
Kxfv+ĭe wj L+ĭeb| Avng` kixd Kxfv+ĭe wj L+ĭeb, Zmwĭj gv bvmwĭ b Kxfv+ĭe wj L+ĭeb, ngyq+ĭb Avntg`, `mq`

kvgmj nK, wivRj Bmj vg tPšaj x Kxfvte wj Lteb| Ges GUv cotj Zwg ešte th, GtKKRtbi M` th GtKK i Kg, tmB avi Yv I mPZbZv Avgvi tQvUtej v t\_tKB wQvj v| GUv LpB „i“ZcY® nvmvb AwRRj nK m`vti i GKUv cētÜ AvtQ, thUvZ Dwb wevfbetj Ltki fvlvi i xwZ wbtq, evK`ixwZ, evK`i MVb%kj x wbtq t`wL.tqQb tK Kxfvte evK` tj tLb| G„wj GKRb tj Ltki RvbtZ nq, fvetZ nq Ges G„wj wbtq tLj v Ki tZ nq| Zvi ci tj Lvi mgq Zwg Kxfvte wj Lte, tKvb fvlvq wj Lte tmUv AtbK t¶¶ i nm`gq| Zwg tKb GKUv Dcb`vm eo evK` wj tLQv, tKb tQvU evK` wj tLQv ej v Lp gkKj | nqtZv H fveUv ev vel qUv H MVb%kj xi w` tK tvj t` q|

`mq` kvgmj nK ōgmRfb gše` MŠ` wµqvct` i bvbvi Kg e`envti i D3/4j I thŠw³K wefkH t`wL.tqQb| Avcbvi KvQ Zv tKgb gtb nq? Awg gtb Kwi, `mq` kvgmj nKB Avgv` i cŀg tj LK whwb G wltq Avgv` i `wó AvKl¶ Kti tQb| wµqvct` i Kvj i avivemKZv i ex`bv\_ Qvov Avi tKvfbv tj LK evsjv fvlvq eRvq ivL.tZ cvtib bvB| nvmvb AwRRj ntki t¶¶ Aek` e`vciUv B`QvKZ| thgb Kijv, tLjv evievi ej tj i`btZ GKUv GKtNtqwg j vM| gvS gvS Kijv, Kti; tLjv, Lvq Gme B`QvKZfvte wgvktq w` tqtQb| wKŠ` tZvgvK vel qUv m`útK¶mPZb\_vKtZ nte| Zvi ci Zwg tj LK, tZvgvi th tKvfbv wKQzj Lvi AwKvi AvtQ|

Avgv` i m`cŀZK K\_wkí x` i tj Lvq mgvRi Abjcg wPÍvqb ev RxebhšYvi Qwe KZUKz AvmtQ? hiv` wki x nq \_vtKb, Zte wbdqb AvmtQ| tj LK tZv evsjv` tk AtbtKB AvtQb, Zv` i tKD wmi qvm, tKD tKD nqtZv ZZ wmi qvm bb| tKD tKD tj Lvi fve-wel qUv tKB M`ki Kti tZvtj b| Avgv` i Aw wZ dvēpx tQvUMtí i Aw½K wbtq, aib wbtq GtZv KvR Ktib th, AtbK mgq gtb nq th wRwbmUvtK I fvi w tUv Kti tdtj b| Avevi kvnv` y/vgvvbi Mtí i fvlv SiSi Kti cto tdjv hvq| Dwb gtb Ktib th, Avgv` i Kvj i GKUv M` AvtQ, dtj wZwb tmB M`` tj tLb| wKŠ` mevB mgvRi K\_v etj b, mevB ej tZ Awg „i“ZcY®tj Ltki K\_vB ej wQ| eBtgj vq c¶i eB tei nq, me tj LK „i“ZcY®bq| me eB wbtq Avtj vPbv Kivi `i Kvi tbB|

Rw½ mgm`v Avgv` i mgMŌRxeib I mgvR „i“ZcY®c`fve tdtj tQ, G wbtq tZgb KvR nqwb| m`cŀZK NUBv wbtq tj Lvj wL Kiv Kw/b Ges `i Kvi tbB| wKŠ` eQi ci GUv wbtq tj Lv nte| wKŠ` GKRb `Rb wbdqb wj tLQb|

ŌepŌeÜŌ Avcbvi tj Lv wcdq Dcb`vm „wj i Ab`Zg? Avgvi wcdq| i vBU|

epŌeÜi nvtkg Avj x Pwi T wU| Avcbvi wcdq, th cwmb I Avenvl qv wefvM wi Wvi ct` PvKwi Kti, cwmb gvcvB hvi cāvB KvR... wK|

Avcbvi GKw Mí AvtQ ōti BbtMRwU Avtmwb GLtbiŌ wktivbvrg, epŌeÜz wK tmB Mtí i ewaZ i fc? niiv, epŌeÜz tmB Mtí i ewaZ i fc| Gi Kg KvR Awg AtbKevi Kti wQ| cŀtg nqtZv M` KvUŌ wj tLwQ, tmUvtKB Mí ewbtq wQ, cti bvUK Kti wQ Ges Dcb`vm Kti wQ| Ggb KitiZ Awg cQ` Kwi |

GwU Avcbvi wcdq tKvfbv AvL`vb? niiv, Avgvi wcdq AvL`vb|

Avcbvi tQvUMtí i eB mvKtj` `yU : ōth `cæ` L.tZ RvbtZvŌ Ges ŌAvRKvj Kvi fvvtj vevmvi Mí Ō ZvB bv? gtb nq|

Avgvi gtb nq, Avcbvi tQvUMtí i tenki fvm AvL`vb Rfo AvtQ tcdq|

Avng tZv Avmtj wmw qvm tQvUMi Kvi bv | wmw qvm AþK Mí Kvi AvtQb, hviv AþK hZekti tQvUMi  
tj tLb | Avng wj mL cŃgZ mæúv` Kt` i Pítc | G\_tjv wK tčŃgi Mí bv | Avng Avgvi gþZv tgšwj Kfite  
tj Lvi tPóv Kti uQ |

Avi tčŃgi Mí\_wj i AwakvskB tčŃg bv ntq I Vvi Mí, AcYZvi Mí wntmte GímtQ |  
thgb AvRKvj Kvi fvtjvevmi Mí, GUv Avmtj fvtjvevmi Mí bv | GUv QvîivRbmZ, eLvUcub,  
BfíUwRstqi Mí | wKŠ' GíU GKíU fvtjvevmi Mí ntZ cviþZv | KvþRB bvg t` tLb wePwj Z nte bv |  
Avþi Kuv K\_v etj i mL, tčŃg mwnþZ`i Lp eo GKUv wela, GgbwK mvæcŃZKKvtj | Mweþqj MwmŃv  
grþKRþK gþbþhvM w` tq weþkþy Kíþj B Zng tmUv eþtZ cvi te |

Avgt` i K\_vmwntZ` tQvUMi i` vb tKv\_vq etj weþePbv Kti b?  
Avgt` i tQvUMi fvtjv | Avng gþb Kwi evOwj kvíxvi Kfite kv³kvj x RmZ bq, Avgiv tQvU, Avgt` i  
cŃYkw³ Kg, Avgiv eo KvR wþtZ cwí bv | Avgiv tU÷ tLjvq fvtjv KíþZ cvi e bv | Avgiv l qvb tWþZ  
fvtjv Kie, Avgiv tPóv Kie w 20-tZ fvtjv KíþZ cwí wKbv | dtj tQvUMi, KweZvq Avgiv fvtjv |  
evsj vt` þk fvtjv Dcb`vm wj mLZ nevi Rb` RmZi l cŃYkw³ evortZ nte, kvíxvi K` ŃjgZv evortZ nte | Avng  
gþb Kwi cŃg cRbþe`\_Zvi ga` w` tq tMþQ, wŃZvq cRþtšš GLb Avgt` i fvtjv Dcb`vm tj Lv DmPr | tZv  
Zng thUv ej tQv, tQvUMi tKgb? tQvUMi fvtjv |

AþtþK etj b, evsj v mwnZ` `°Z e` tj hvþ`Q | Avcbvi Kx gþb nq?  
`°Z tKvþbv wKŃze` j vq bv |

Avcbvi Mí tčŃgþKi eqm 79-Gi Dcti, thgb ŃtčŃgi tPtq a`eŃ Mí uU, thLvþb bvgK Aveybvtmi i wRe;  
Ggb n l qvi Kvi Y Kx?  
GUv Avng GKUv avi Yv t`þK wj tLwQ | tčŃg gti bv | wKŠ' Zvi cti l mgq, eqm AþKwKŃze` tj tdtj | aiv  
hvK, AvR t`þK 30 eQi AvþM Avgvi eqm hLb 15 uŃtjv, Avng Avgvi eqmx GKUv wKþkviþK t` tL th  
gþZv ARŃ Kti uQj vg, tmUv wKŠ' GLbl Avgvi gta` i tq tMþQ | H tqtqwu GLbl Avgvi KvþQ 15 eQi  
eqmx AvþQ | nVvr Kti hw` Zvi mþ½ t` Lv nq, tmþZv 15tZ tbB tđvi uU dvBf ntq tMþQ, th cŃÉ av`vUv  
j vþM, tmUv nt`Q GB Mí |

GUv wK G· tciw tgvUj Mí?  
bv | GUv AvfÁZvcþhZ Mí | hw` l Avgvi eqm 79 bq | Avng Rwb bv |

tZv 79 eŃti i ex tm· wþtq AvtqvRb KíþQ...  
GUv gta` wK tm· AvþQ?

tm· nq bv, wKŠ' Aveybvtmi i wRe e`vcK AvtqvRb Kti | wWmþcbmwí tZ wMþq GUv tmUvi K\_v etj tk l  
chš- tm KbWgB wKþb tdtj | tNþg l þv |  
ZvB bwK? GB Mí tZv AvþQ?

niv |  
Avng fþj tMwQ |

GUv Kwj l Kj tgv Qvc ntqþQ | eB AvKvþi GLbl teþivqub |  
ivBU | eB AvKvþi teþivqub |

cwŃg evsjvq Avcbvi tj Lvi cwK tKgb? tmLvb t`þK Mí, bvUK tj Lvi Adví cvb?  
Avgvi avi Yv, GKRB l bvB | nVvr Kti l þ` i eB bvtg GKUv cwí Kvq Avgvi GKUv eBtqi wíwFD Qvcv  
ntqŃtjv, wbaþv cv\_ví | Lp fvtjv wj tLwŃtjv | Ata`y PþeZþ Kti uŃtj b | Zvi ci i`þbŃjvg th,

Avtqkvglj Dcb'vmlv l t i tKvfbv GKUv cwI Kvi eBtqi Avtj vPbvi gta' wQtj v| Awg tmlv tRvMvo KitZ cwi' bvB| tK thb KtiwQtj b|

evsj v GKvWgvi GKk eBtgj vi mgq wK tj Lv tL Kti b?  
bv Kivi tPov Kwi | KLt'bv KLt'bv cUg mvZw b Kwi | KtiwQ|

eBtgj vi mgq tgj vq hvl qv, tj LK-cvKt' i mvf\_ K\_v wewbgq, eB tKbv BZ'w' wbtq ej b|  
efqfU covi mgq t\_tK hLbB eBtgj v nq Awg hvB| Awg ZLb| tj LK ntev wKbv Rwb bv| wKs' eBtgj vq  
cUz' b thZvg| Zvi ci hLb wbt'ri eB tei 'tj v, ZLb| thZvg| Mi -Dcb'vm tei 'tj v ZLb| hvB| G eQi  
eBtgj vq Awg tKvfbv Mi -Dcb'vm KivQ bv, wKs' eB tZv \_vKte| Awg wK Rwb bv, G eQi hve wKbv| t' Lv  
hvK|

GKk eBtgj vi mgq Avcbvi mgqUv Kxfvte KvU?  
tNvti i gta' KvU| Avgvi Lp fvtj v j vtM| Ges hLb GKk eBtgj v tkl ntq hvq ZLb Lvi vc j vtM|

Avcbvi tAvtj v AUkvti hvB' Dcb'vmlv tZv cUzeUx GKwU tQtj tK wbtq tj Lv, hvi bvg AvRv' ? niiv|

cUzeUx' i wbtq tj Lv evsj v fvl vq GuU wK cUg Dcb'vm?  
niiv| Avgvi gtb nq, bv| GUv wK ntZ cvti th Avgvi UvB cUg? wKs' GKrb `w' cUzeUxi wbt'ri Rxe'tbi  
Kwrbx, mvZ' Kvi fvt' Zvi Rxe'tb hv tU tM'Q, tmme wbtq Avi tKD wj tL'Qb wKbv Avgvi Rvbv tbB|

Dcb'vmlv mZ' NUbv Ae'j t' b| Zte GLvtb wKQy K'í bvl AvtQ, Zv wK I B Rxe'tK dU'w' tZjv vi  
Rb' B?  
Awg tZv AvRv' i Rxe'bxUv wj tL t' qvi Rb' I Uv wj wLwb| Awg Dcb'vfm tmlvi ijc t' qvi Rb' KvR KtiwQ|  
AvRv' tQtj Uv XvKv wKte' wj t' q' co'Zv|

Bsti wRi QvI?  
Bsti wRi QvI wQtj v| GLb Kx Ae'v Rwb bv|

AvRv' i `w' nxbZvi grfSI ^Q GKULwb Avtj v AvtQ, GUv Awmbvj ntKi eY'vi tY Avi I `w' Zgq ntq  
D'VtQ| ZvB wK?  
(tn'fm) Awg Rwb bv| cvVK Kxfvte t' L'Qb ev mgvtj vPK Kxfvte t' L'Qb GB wbtq Avgvi K\_v ej v DvPr  
bv|

GB Dcb'vfm wKQy ka AvtQ : w' Qj vg, cvBtZwQ, nvi vB'Qb... c'f'wZ ka'g'v v wK m'PZbfvte G'tm'Q b'wK  
Z't'Z'vte?  
GUv m'PZbfvte KtiwQ| KviY w'qvc' wbtq msjvc Q'ov tKv\_vl tKvfbv KvR Kwiwb| thUv AtbtKB  
KtiwQb| aiv hvK, n'v'v'v AwRRj nK Av'bcwL Dcb'vfm c'f'vUvB i'v'p'et'z' fvl vq wj tL'Qb| th'tnZz  
GKrb `w' cUzeUx Awg Awg Kti K\_v ej tQ, Zvi tj Lvcov, d'w'w'w' e'vKM'Q'U' GB fvl vUvB `v'f'w'K etj  
Awg gtb KtiwQ|

Kw'uD'Uvi, B'Uv'it'U Avgv' i h'w'sK Kti Zj tQ| dtj m'v'nZ' covi c'e'YZvl Ktg hv'w'Q| G't'f'f'  
m'v'nZ' i f'w'el'Z' Kx?  
bv, Avgv' i gta' h'v'v Kw'uD'Uvi e'envi Kti Zvi vB tZv eB tKt' b| h'v'v Kw'uD'Uvi I e'envi Kti bv,  
w'p'f'KU tLj vl t' tL bv, Zviv eBl c'to bv| Avgvi tZv GiKg gtb nq| evsj v' t'k Avgiv, hLb Kw'uD'Uvi  
wQj ZLb| eB coZvg bv, eis GLb GKU'tenk cw| i'ev' bvt'\_i eB wKs' AtbK w'w'v ntZv bv|

AtbtKB etj b, gnr ev fvtj v m'v'nZ' ew'Yw'R'Kfvte e' \_'evRvi P'v'n'v' tbB| Av'v'v Kx gtb Kti b?







c0m0zK \_vtKb bv| Avevi tKD tKD c0m0zK \_vtKb, hZw` b tetP \_vtKb| tm i Kg ntq hw` nq th tj vtK  
AvgvtK Avi c0m0zK gta`B Avb0Qb bv Zvntj tmUv LpB `jLRbK nte|

msw0BZg mgq tKvb tj LwU wj tL0Qb?  
A0bK tj Lv wj tLwQ| Ggw0Z M`KvU0 ev Ai0Y` tiv`b G\_0jv tZv Kj vg , A0bK mgq c0g Avtj vtZ e0m  
wj tL tdj tZ nq| KweZv| Awg MoMo K0i wj tL tdj tZ cwi | wKŠ`Dcb0m A0bK mgq c0Kv0K0i P0tc  
c0o, tWUj vBb i 0lv Ki tZ w0tq ev m0uv`0Ki P0tc c0o `\*Z wj tLwQ, Ggb ntq0Q|

Avi metP0q `xN0mgq tj tM0Q tKvb tj LwU0i Rb`?  
gv tj Lvi Rb`| GLb thUv wj LwQ tmUvi Rb` tenk mgq w0w0, e0ze00K w0tq| `ye0i tZv P0j B tM0j v|  
wKQB ntj v bv|

c0E P0tci g0L wj tL0Qb wKŠ` Avcbvi w00 GkU0 tj Lv, Ggb D`vni Y Av0Q?  
ew0e00j

Avcbvi Kv0Q cv00Ki `vb tKv\_vq?  
cv00Ki `vb Avgvi Kv0Q c0\_wgK bq| tm0K0wi | Awg hLb wj wL ZLb cv00Ki K\_v t0te wj wL bv| w00Ri  
0`0qi K\_v t0te wj wL Ges metP0q fv0j v tj LvUv tj Lvi tP0v Kw0 | memgq Kw0 bv, A0bK t0000 Kw0 |  
Avgvi 0lgZvi gta` Awg fv0j v tj LvUvi tP0v Kw0 | Zvi ci nq0Zv mg0qi msw0BZv \_vtK, Ab` ev`eZv  
\_vtK, KvR \_vtK, `j0Š+ \_vtK| Zwg tZv memgq w0w0R0ebhvcb Ki0e Zv bv| tZigvi R0et0l eo S00  
etq th0Z cv0i | ZvB bv? Awg wKŠ`m0w0Z`K fv0te GwU GkU0 DrK0 tj Lv tnvK, `kw0 K fv0te GwU fv0j v tnvK  
GB Avkvq \_w0K| μgvMZ tP0vUv \_vtK| Kv0RB cv00Ki `vb, Awg hLb wj wL ZLb cv00Ki K\_v fv0e bv,  
wKŠ` hLb Awg eBUvi bvgKiY Kw0 ZLb cv00Ki K\_v fv0e| Kv0Y bvgKiYUv n000 tj L0Ki mv0\_ evB0i i  
RM0Zi tmZe00b| tj LK hLb tj tLb ZLb wZwb w0tm0, wKŠ` wZwb hLb eBU0i bvgKiY K0ib ev eBU0  
c0Kv0 K0ib ZLb wZwb GkU0 mvgw0RK KvR K0ib|

gv Ges Ab'vb''

gvTK Dcb'vm wntmte wj LtZ 'i i' KiTj b KLb? Avi wj Ltj b KZw' b ati?  
c0tg GK eQi ati KwmbxUv Zvov Kti wdiwQjtj v| bwmbDwi' b BDmpt AvgvTK 2001 mtj Mí Uv etj wQjtj b|  
Dwb ej tj b, GKUv bvUK wj tL `vl | Awig ej jvg, bv, GUv wbtq fvtj v wKQz KiTZ Pvb| Zvici cwí Kvq  
weÁvcb w jvg th Awig knx` AvRv` i cwi evtíi m½ thMvthM ntZ Pvb| Gici AtbK tj vtKi mv¶vrKvi  
wbTZ wevFbeRvqMvq wMtqWQ| bvbvb chftq wj tLwQ| GKevi wj tLwQ, Avevi wj tLwQ| evi evi wj tLwQ| Gfvtc  
c0q eQi LwbK tj tMtQ|

Avcib ej tj b, bvUK bq fvtj v wKQz KiTZ Pvb| Zvntj bvUK Lp nvj Kv GKUv e'vcvi ...  
tUwj wFKtbi bvUK tZv `vqx nq bv| Avi bvUK, wntbgv nt'Q cwi Pvj tKi KmwZ' tj LtKi bq| tj LK Zvi  
GKUv KvR Kti t`b etU| ct\_i cuPvj x PjwPT wntmte thUv gvby| Rvrb GUv mZ'wRr ivtqi mjo,  
wevFzFtYi bq| eB ev Qvcv wRwbti GKUv `wqZi\_vtK|

gv³ht×i K'vbfvfm `xN'c0wZ wbtq tj Lv Dcb'vm gv Avcbvi Ab'Zg tmiv tj Lv| Gw mæZ evsj vt`tki  
meñak gv' Z eB, 38Zg ms`i Y Pj tQ...|  
meñak msL'K gj Y NtUtQ Zvi gvrb GB bq th, metPtq tevk wep nttqQ| ngvqb Avntg` m'vii c0Z  
gj tYi msL'v Avgvi tPtq tevk| wKs' GB eBwU ngvqb m'vii Rbwct eB\_wj i KvQvKwQ ev Ai wKQzKg|

Avcbvi wbtRi fvl'N 0gv0 Dcb'vm wj LtZ wMtq mwmbZ'K wntmte Awig GKUv Kg `faxZv tctqWQ| Kvi Y  
tevki fVm PwiT teP AvtQb| hviv AvgvTK Z\_` w' tqtQb Zvt` i c0Z'vki l GKUv Pvc AvtQ| GUv wK  
Dcb'vm bwk WKtgUwii ?  
kvv` Z tPšajx, Avgvi ktxq mæv`K, Avgvi tmvm' Lp DrmwinZ Kti tQb| wZwb GUvi bvg w' tqtQjtj b  
WKwdKkb| Gw GKwU c0gyY' Dcb'vm| Dcb'vfm Kx nqN Dcb'vfm gtb eY0v w' tZ nq, msjvc Ges  
evBti i wvqvKj vtci eY0v w' tZ nq| gtb eY0v tZv Awig embtq w' tqtQ| evBti i eY0vUv hLb wj LwQÑ  
AvKvtk tgN, tRvbk Rj tQ, evZvm eBtQÑ G\_wj ev`æ nttqQ wK nqv Awig Rwb bv|

gv Dcb'vm mæutK'mi `vi dRj j Kwi g etj tQb, Avgvi KvQ GLb `ß gv : g'w g tMwKp gv Ges Awbmi  
ntKi gv, `ß gv-B h\_v`ntq DvtQ| mi `vi m'vii i GB wetePvTK Avcib Kxfvte gj `vq Kti b?  
Awig Ljk nttqQ w00qB, Avmtj mgvtj vPKt` i K\_vtK Gfvtc gj `vq Kivi `i Kvi tbB| Zvi gvrb GB bq  
th, Dwb Awbmi nKtK g'w g tMwKp mv`\_ Zj bv Kti tQb| Dwb thUv etj tQb, wZwb tZv GKmgq  
ivR'wZK Kg'wQjtj b, GKUv mgq g'w g tMwKp gv Zvt` i Aek' cW' wQjtj v| cieZ'Kvtj wZwb Rxe'tbi  
tkl fvtM Gtm Avgvi eBwU tctj b, dtj wZwb gtb Kti tQb th, GUv mevi cov DwPr| GBfvte| Ab'  
tKvtrfvte bq|

AtbK cvKKB gv-tK Dcb'vm bq, WKtgUwii ej tZ Pvb| tm¶¶t' Avcib Kx ej teb?  
Avgvi gtb nq bv| GUv AtbK cvKKB Dcb'vm etj tQb| AvgvTK tKD etj bwb th GUv Zvt` i KvQ  
WKtgUwii gtb nttqQ|

g'w g tMwKp gv tj Lv nttqQ c0q 105 eQi AvtM, Avi Awbmi ntKi gv tj Lv ntj v 2003 mtj , `ß gv  
Avmtj KZUKzmgvš' i vj ?  
`ß eBtqi bvg GK| Avi GKUv wj , ntjv `tUvtZB t`k, RwZ, mgvtqi K\_v AvtQ, gv Ges mš-vtbi eY0vi  
evBti l GKUv tcvU AvtQ| tmw K t`tK `ßUvi gta' wj AvtQ nqtZv| Gi evBti Ab' tKvtr Zj bv bv  
KivB fvtj v| g'w g tMwK'gnr tj LK| gnr tj LtKi cvtk wbtRi bigUv Avgvi Rb' weeZKi |

gv Dcb'vm tK0Zg c0ZwbaZkxj KvR\_wj vi Ab'Zg wetePv Kti b?  
tk0-tU0 ctiB ewj , Avgvi givi cti bv nq GUv wetePv Kiv hvte| Awig gvtt' i c0Z `w0 AvKI ¶ KiTZ  
Pvb th, gv³ht× Avgvi KZUv Z'vMi tFzi w' tQ tMwG K\_v gvby' t' i Rvrbv' `i Kvi | Rvrbtj Zvg thUv  
AtbK Kt0 cvl qv ab tmvTK AvMtj ivLvi tP0v Kite| gv³ht×i th gj `teva, MYZS; AmvæC0 wqKZv,



knx` AvRv` i grtK wbtq Avcb Kfvi t÷wi wj tLqOb, GtZ AtbK,tjv ev`e Pwi`I AvtQ| Avcb wK AvLvb eYv ev Kwnbx web`vfm tRvi w` tqtOb, bmk AbfwiZi m²Zv-ZxeZv,tjv ai tZ tPtqtOb?

Awg tPtqQ gvb`i i ù`qUvK`úkK`iZ| wKŠ`hLb 6 j vBtb GB Mf Uv ewj , th cŁZm,quv GKRB cvtKi gta` nte tmUv Zxe`nq| Mf UvB Ggb|`úk`bv Kti cvti bv| wKŠ`Zng hLb GUvK 270 cōvq ej te ZLb Mf Uv Qwotq hvl qvi m`tebv`vK| Mf i tdvKvm bó ntq thtZ cvti | dtj GUv Avgvi Rb` GKUv KwB P`vtj`Ä wQtjv| Awg gtb Kwi GUvi K\_bfwi`i gva`tg-- gY³thv`viv GB KwnbxUvK Avti Kevi``š`i Y Ki tQb-- GBfvte ej vi dtj KwB mufKv cvi ntZ tctiWQ|

Dcb`vfm XvKvi c\_NvtUi GZ wbcY-gtbvni eYv th GtmtQ, GUvK Avcbvi Mf ej vi Abpcg``ŃZv wntmte wetePbv Ki teb?

Dcb`vfm c\_NvtUi eYv tgvUvgUfvte t`qvi tPov KtiWQ, Ges wRt`Am Kti, i`tb wbtq, H mgtqi wntbgv t`tL, eB cto, H mgtqi Rxeb cto tmme t`tK MhY KtiWQ| Avi wKQzWQz tZv Rvnvbi v Bgv`gi eBtq wQtjv| dtj cwi ktg KtiWQ, GUv mZ`| wKŠ` Abpcg, mY`i, igYxq, tgvnbxq G,tjv wtkIY Avgvi wbtRi tŃt` ej tZ PVB bv|

Avcbvi wK gtb nq, gv Dcb`vfm Ggb tKv`bv NUBvi Dtj E-ev weei Y AvtQ hv ev`Í em`šZ bq? ev`Í em`šZ meB, wKŠ` evbvtbv eu NUBv AvtQ| thgb evZvm eBtQ, AvKvK Pw` DtVtQ; Avmtj evZvm wQtjv wKbv, Pw` DtVtQ,tjv wKbv tmme Awg Rwb bv|

gy³hy` wbtq Avi GKU Dcb`vm cñt½ K\_v ej e, Zvniggv Avbvtgi ŐG tMti b GRŐ; eBwU cŁg ms`i Y cKvk Kti tQb wtu`tbi Rb grti | evsj vt`tki gy³hy` wbtq GKU mdj i Pbv wntmte Gw 2007-G wtu`tbi mtePp mwnZ` cj`vi cvq| eBwU m`utK`Avcbvi AvfgZ Kx?

GUv Kgb tqtj`\_ cŁg tj LtKi eB wntmte cj`vi tctqtQ| wDqB fv`tjv ntqtQ, Zv bv ntj cj`vi cvte tKb| hviv cj`vi tctqtQb, Zv`i tK cŁZ`KtKB Awg AZ`š- bgm` gtb Kwi | AšÍ š-Z 5 Rb 6 Rb wPvi K eBUv cto fv`tjv etj b| HKgtZ` tcbQvb etj B cvb| GUv nVr Kti tKD tctq hvq bv|

ŐtRvQbv I Rbbxi Mf Ő Ges ŐG tMti b GRŐ-G mgMŐgy³ht`xi mgqUvK aivi tPov ntqtQ| Avi Zvj vK gy³ht`x bvi`i AskMhY I j v`Abvi wclqu wK`fvte GtmtQ; gv tj Lv ntqtQ wtkI GKUv Pwi`I wbtq... | ZvB wK?

ZngB tZv me etj w`tj ...

cŁtg i`tbwQjvg, gv Dto fvlvq Abp`v` Kti tQb Dwol`vi wL`vZ tj LK mti wRbx mvú, wKŠ` cti Rvbv tMj Gi Abp`v` K mti k ej eš- ivq...

mti wRbx mvú B`Uvi tbtU eBUv cto eM KtgU KtiWQtj b| mti wRbx mvú eBUv cto, Zviv thtnZ evsjv cotZ cvtib, gš`e` KtiWQtj b| Dw eBUv cto DŐx ntq Abp`v`tki nvtZ Ztj t`b| Zvi gtb ntqtQ eBUv Abp`v` Kiv DwPr|

gv cto mti wRbx mvú B`Uvi tbtUi I tqemvBtU gš`e` KtiWQtj b, gv BR I qvb Ae`v te÷ tbtvfj m Ae`w m mveKwUtbU| tmB mgq Avcbvi Kx AbfwiZ ntqWj, wfbet`tki Ab` fvlvi GKRB tj LtKi Ggb gš`e` tctq?

one of the best-Uv ZvtK Awg Abtjva Kti j wMtqWQ| Dw etjWQtj b, is the best novel. cti Awg Zvi mvt` thvMvthM Kijvg, ej jvg, Avcb the best bv etj one of the best etj b| cti wZib tmUv Kiti b|

gv hLb Dwol`vi fvlvq Abp`v` ntjv Ges cKvkbv Abp`v` AvgwšZ ntq fvlY w`tj b, tKgb AbfwiZ ntqWj?

Awg Dwol`v tMjvg, tmLvbKvi MfbP eBUvi tgvok Dtš`Pb Ktib| Avgvi LpB fv`tjv j wMtjv| fv`tjvj wvi B tZv K\_v| wKŠ` GKUv ckwAvgvi gtb GtmtQ, Dwol`vi fvlv tZv evsjv bv, Dto Zv`i fvlv, Zey tZv GZUv AvMh Zviv t`Lv evsj vt`tki GKUv eB wbtq| wKŠ` cwŐget½i tKD eBUv cto wKQzej tjv bv| w`wj`\_tK wKŠ` Avgvi KvtQ GB eBtqi cv-cŁZm,quv GtmtQ| fv`i ivq bvtg GKRB tj LK AvtQb,

Jcb`wmK, BstiwRtZ tj tLb| Dnb GB eBUv cto LpB fvtjv etj tQb| BstiwRtZ mgvtjvPbvI wj LtQb|  
w`wj w`ekpe`vj q t\_tK MtelK GtmQtB eBUv wbtq Avgvi B:Uvi f`i Kivi Rb`i; wKŠ' KJ KivZvi qvj viiv bxi e|  
Dwol`vi tj LKiv eBUvi e`vcvfi AvMthx, Kj KivZvi tj vtiKi bxi eZv f½ Kiv KwWb|

Abjev`K mti k ej eš- ivq wK mRbkxj tj Lvi mv\_t\_I hye?  
wZnb Abjev`B tewk Kti b|

Dwol`vi wUwF mivsew`K hLb Avcbvi mv`vrKvi wbtZ Gtj b, ZLb Kx AbjfwZ RwbttqWQtj b?  
(tnm) evsj vt`tk tZv Avgiv Gmte Af`Í, KvtrB Lp th bZb wKQz Zv tZv bv| AvtiK t`tk wMtqWQ,  
fvtjv tZv j wMteB|

gv MŠi cKvkvb Abpvtb tmLvbKvi vbxq tj LK I epRrxiv Kx etj uQtb?  
fvvjv| eo Abpvtb ntqutjv| GKB mt½ AvtiKUv cj vti Abpvtb uQtv, vbxq| Zvt`iK cj vi  
w tqtQ| Avi Avgvi eBUvi tgvok DššPb KtiQ| I LvbKvi tj LKti`i th mgvR, Avgiv H Abpvtbi  
evBti I bvbvb Abpvtb wujj Z ntqutQ| Zte ZLb tZv mevB eBUv cto tdtj tQb, Zv tZv bv| tKej Abpvt  
ntq tewi tqtQ| Zte eBUv vbtq Avtj vPbv ntqutQ tZv cKvkvb Drmte, Zvi vfvvjv etj tQb| cKvkvb Abpvtb  
eB meutKZv tKD Lvi v c etj bv|

buUK-bvU`Kvi -wPÎ bvU`Kvi

Avcvb tZv KweZv w`tq tj Lv`i`i` KtiwQtb| Gici msev`cTf Kjvg I M`KvU@ tj Lv, Mí -Dcb`vm wj tL L`wvZgvb ntq DtvfQb| tUwj wfkb buUK tj Lvi tbcT` Kx ZvM` KvR Kti tQ| Avgvi t`x tgvw bv GKw`b ej tj v, Zng wK buUK wj LtZ cvi te? Awng ej jvg, cvi tev bv tKb? tj tLv tZv t`wL| Zvi ci GKw`b mU`vq etm ivZ evfivUv mgfqi gta` wj tL tdj jvg cU`g buUKwU| Avgvi wbtRi fvebv wQtb v, Zte tgvw bvi tc@YvUvI ZvM` w`tqtQ|

GKuv buUK mdj ev`kRbw`Z ntj e`w³MZfite Avcbvi Kx AbfivZ nq? GLb Awng gtb Kwi, GUV cwi Pvj tKi gva`g| hw` buUKUv fvtj v nq tZvgiv cwi Pvj KtK Awfb` b Rvbrte, buUKUv Lvi vc ntj cwi Pvj tKi mgvtj vPbv Ki te| bu`Kvfi i fvgKv Lp tMSY|

wKŠ` tmB buUtki AwU@, cwi Pvj K, c@hvRK ev c@vKkb nvDR tmUvk wbtRi etj`we Kti| Gt@t@ Avcbvi AwfÁZv Kx? ZvtZ Avgvi tKvfbv AvciE`tbB|

Avcbvi Mí ev Dcb`vm t`tK wK tKvfbv cwi Pvj K buUK wbg@Y Kti tQb? AtbK ntqtQ|

GK NÈvi GKwU wUwf buUK wj LtZ tKgb mgq j vtM? wchvRK`wj GKUv bv 6 NÈv j vtM| c@Zw`b hw` GK NÈv Kti tj Lv nq Zvntj 6 w`b j vMte|

Avcbvi cU`g wUwf buUK @Avtj v AUkvti hvB@, wKŠ` AbGqvti GwU cU`g buUK wQj bv| Avgvi cU`g buUK wQj : @GKRb fvtj v tQtb @| buUKUv Avmv`y4vqvb bti fvbTK w`jvg, Awng ZLb tfvti i KvMtrI m@uv`K| bti fvb cU`qB tfvti i KvMtr AvmtZb| Avgvi Rb`bxj dvgvixZ | wZwb| bxj dvgvixi | melv wgvj tQ thvMvthvMUv wQtb v| wKŠ` tmB buUtki wKQz ntj v bv| AvdRvj tnvmb AvgvK Lp cU` Kitzb| wZwb cU`qB ej tZb, Awng hw` buUK wj wL, Zvntj fvtj v Ki tev ev Dcb`vm wj Ltj I fvtj v Ki tev| cti AvdRvj tnvmbtk buUKUv w`tq Gjvg| Dwb buUKUv cotj b| cto ej tj b, Avt v GKUv tj tLb| GKmvT``fUv Ki tev| cti @tLqv@eBtqi th Mí Uv, hviv Kvdtbi Kivo ev Kucb wewu Ktib Zvt` i Rxefti Mí wj tL w`jvg| wZwb LpB cU` Kitzb Ges tmUvi Rb` AvgvK cqv`k nvRvi UvKv w`tj b| Zvi ci wivqRDw`b ev`kv, wewUwf i c@hvRK Avgv`i mvT` GKB evmvq`vKtZb| dtj Zvi mt½I Avgvi cwi Pq wQtb v| ZvtK buUtki cvEwj w`jvg| Avi Avkvq`vKjvg| Kte buUKUv nte| eQi eQi Ptb hvq| buUK Avi nq bv| Gi gta``fUv NUBv NUtb v| GKUv nt`Q L. g. nvi fb Ges mvj vDw`b j v f j y Avgvi KvQ GKUv buUK PvTtb| Awng @AvMvgxKvtj i ifcK\_v0 wj tL w`jvg| I iv tmUv Kitzb Ges wewUwf tZ Ct`i AvtMi w`b c@wvi Z ntj v| GUV cU`g w`KKvi c`vtKR buUK| Avi L. g. nvi fb Avgvi KvQ Avti Kuv buUK tPtq wbtq cti C`j Avhqv Ct`i buUK wntmte @AevK eb cvW@ wntmte AbGqvi Kitzb|

@AvMvgxKvtj i ifcK\_v0 tKvb P`vtbtj c@vi ntqvQj? wewUwf tZ c@vi ntqvQtb v c`vtKR buUK wntmte Ges L. g. nvi fb I mvj vDw`b j v f j y Kti wQtb| Av`Qv, cU`g buUtki K\_vUv tkl ntj v bv| Avgvi @bvj w civb@ buUKUvi K\_v ewj | hvqhqv w`b cwi Kvq cKwKZ GKwU Kjvg, thwU mZ` NUBv Aejt b iwPZ| tmwU cto mvB`j Avbvg U@j AvgvK ej tj b, Dwb GKUv`f %N@ Pj wPÎ evbteb| Awng thb I Uvi w`@ Kti w`B| Awng Lp hZ@Kti tmUv wj tL w`jvg,`f %N@ Pj wPÎ thgb nI qv DvPr| Dwb hLb GUV buUK Kitzb Ges BuUwf tZ c@vi ntj v ZLb Avgvi bvg Qwotq cotj v buU`Kvi wntmte| ZLb BuUwf t`tK AvgvK ej tj v th, Avgv`i c@Z@veww`Rx Dcj t@ GKUv buUK wj tL t`b| Awng Avgvi cU`g buUKUv cwm`tq w`jvg| Zviv ej tj v, niiv, GUV Lp fvtj v buUK| Avgiv Ki tev| Avnxi Avj g brtg GKRb c@hvRKtK`wqZj t`qv ntj v, wZwb GwU i`wUj Ki teb| AvgvK Avgvi buUtki m@vbx t`qv ntj v| 14 tmtP`@f buUtki i`wUj wQtb v, wKŠ` bvBb Btb tfb Avtgvw Kvi UBb UvI qvti thw`b nvgj v ntj v tmw`b Avnxi Avj g gvi v tMtb| Avnxi Avj g AvgvK wbtR Gtm tPK w`tq wMttqvQtb, wKŠ` i`wUj Kitz

cvi t j b bv | cti Rpv tqi evey bvtg BvUvfi GKRB KgRZP GvU cDhvRbv Kti b | bvgUv e` t j ivLv nq  
0Av t j v AUKv ti hvB0 | dt j Avgvi c0g bvUK cPvi ntZ vZb Pvi eQi t j tM vM t qvQ t j v | ZvB Avng evj th,  
bvUK t j Lv Lp mnR vKs' AbGqvi Kiv Lp KvWb |

bvUK vj tL tKgb tivRMvi nq?  
bvUK vj tL c0gv tK fvt j v tivRMvi ntZv ej v hvq, Kvi Y 10 eQi Av t M GKUv bvUK vj tL vek nvRvi UvKv  
tcZvg, avivemK bvUK vj tL AvU nvRvi tcZvg c0Z cteP Rb | ZLb tmUv A t bK UvKvB g t b ntZv | GLb  
tZv memKQi `vg te to tM t Q | LiP te to tM t Q | dt j GLb Avi Avgvi Kv t Q tevk g t b nq bv |

bvUK i P bvi mgq vK Ggb fivebv gv\_vq KvR Kti, v c0 t Kv t b Dcb v t mi gZ GB bvUK vj `kRbv` Z nte?  
bvUK t j Lvi mgq GUV five t Z nq th, bvUKUv thb fvt j v nq | GLb fvt j v nI qvUv tZv bvbv vKQi Dci v b fP  
Kti | v t P Zvi GKUv Ask etU | bvU i P bvi mgq GUV tLqvj ivL t Z nq th, Avng th msj v c t j v vj LuQ,  
`kUv `Zvi Ki v Q Zv AKvi t Y nt"Q vKbv | BvUv i v s ntZ nte | v k t i fvlvq ej v nq im, im vK t Z nte |  
im ej t Z nvm i m ntZ cvti, Ki "Yim ntZ cvti, D t ERbv, KvB t g vK t Z cvti | vKQz GKUv vK t Z nq |

0bvj vci vb0 bvUK vj vK is c t i i Av Avj K Kvnbx Ae j e t b i v P Z ?  
niv | Ges cvi dg t i i tevk i f v M B is c t i i v b x q v k i x v Q t j b | is c t i v M t q Avgiv i v U s K t i v Q j v g |

bvUK vj tM mgq tek mvov t dt j v Q j | GvU Avcbvi mdj bvUK vj i Ab`Zg?  
Avgvi v c0 bvUK vj i GKU | Avgv t K hv` Zvg vR t A m K t i v, tKvb tKvb bvUK Avcbvi cQ t i? Zvnt j  
G v emj v j vj vj vci vb vK t e |

bvU t K RvKv t Zi GKU j v j Rvgv v b t Z v M t q gv b t i i c` Z t j c p ntq gviv hvI qvUv gb t K b vov v` t q hvq...  
bvov v` teB tZv | bvov t` qvi Rb`B bvUKUv Kiv ntq t Q | Kvi Y GB NUVv Gi Av t M cti A t b Kevi N t U t Q |  
Avgvi PvB bv th, tKD hvKvZ v b t Z v M t q Kv t i v cv t qi Z j v q v c o ntq gviv hvK | Zvi ci is c t i Av v k b,  
Kv ER gv t m th g v nq tmUv RvZi m e t L Z t j aiv BZ`v` bvbv Kvi t Y bvUK vj mvgv R K f v t e v i "Zc Y P  
Avevi `kv i K f v t e GvU Lp fvt j v KvR ntq t Q |

Avng ZLb ivRkvx vek t e` v j t q v W v B q v t i c v o, Kv t m Avgv t` i j v Z d m i v bvUK vj v b t q `x N v mgq K v  
et j v Q t j b, hv` I Zv t K m v n Z` - m s` v Z v b t q K L t b v t Z g b K v e j t Z t` v L v b |  
gv b j t Z v | gv b t i i t f Z i v K s` GKUv Rv q v v v t K, Ab f v Z v t K, teva v t K | t m B Rv q v v v t Z t c b Q v t Z nq |  
v k i - m v n t Z` i KvR nt"Q gv b t i i t m B teva t K v k v K i v | v k v K i t Z cv i t j gv b t i i t f Z t i i t P Z v t R t M  
I t v |

Avcbv Dcb`vm t` t K bvUK evbv KL t b v ev bvUK t` t K Dcb`vm?  
memgq B Kvi | Avng tZv Avi bvUK v b g v Y Kvi bv, M i t` t K, Dcb`vm t` t K Avng bvUK vj tL v` t q v Q | Avevi  
Avgvi bvUK t K Dcb`vm ev b t q v Q | Ggb A t b Kevi ntq t Q |

Avcbvi avivemK bvUK 0` t e Y v t q U v i 0 v b t q Dcb`vm t j Lvi K v v Q j |  
niv, GUV v b t q Dcb`vm vj t L v Q 0 v v` b x |

vUv bvUK eB vev v i t v t i t Kgb c f v e t dt j ?  
Avgvi t v t i t Zgb c f v e t dt j t Q et j Avng g t b Kvi bv | Kvi Y vUv bvU t K nvZ t` qvi Av t M thgb vev v  
ntZv, GLb i t Zgb B nq | Avgvi eB vK s` c P i vev v nq bv |

GK t k e B t g j v i mg t q ev v K Q y Av t M t` t K hv` Kv t i v bvUK c P v i nq, Zvnt j eB vev v t Z c f v e c t o ?  
hLb evs v t` k t U v j v f k b GKgv t P v t b j v Q t j v ZLb c f v e c o t Z v | ngv q b Avnt g t` i t v t i t Lp B Kv t R  
t j t M t Q | g B b j Avnmv b m v t e t i i t v t i t ntq t Q, Zvi GKUv bvUK 0 cv i mgq 0 hLb c P v i nq ZLb eB vev v



teto wMtuQjtj v| Bg`v`j nK wj tbi OhZ`fi hvB0 cPvti i mgq Zvi eBtqi wepu tetowQjtj v| wKŠ' GLB GtZv P'vtbj GtZv bvUK, KvRb GLB tZgb Avi cfi ve cto etj Avgvi gtb nq bv|

Avcbvi bvUtk tKvb Pwi tT tK Awfbq Ki te Avcwb wK Zv wbePb Kti t`b?  
tenki fvm tTtT w`B bv|

eZgvtb wKQybvUtki K\_v tkvbn hvq, thLvtbv tKvvtbv w`P \_vtK bv| G m=utK@Avcbvi AwfgZ Kx?  
GUv GKUv `BUv tTtT Pj tZ cvti, `yGKRb Ki tZ cvti b nqtZv| wKŠ' tenki fvm tTtT w`P \_vtK| 99%  
tTtT w`P \_vtK, nqtZv 1% tTtT w`P \_vtK bv|

gAbvUK I wUrfbvUK `B gra`tgB Avcwb KvR Kti tQb| GLvtb tKvbwU c0Z Avcbvi fvtj vj wlv ev cTcvZ  
\_vtK?  
gAbvUtk Awg KvR Kti wQ hLb `tj, Ktj tR coZvg| GUv nqtZv 30 eQi AvtM| Gici Avi gAbvUtk  
KvR KwI bvB| tUwj wfktti bvUK tZv Awg Nti etm wj tL w`B| i wUstq hvB bv|

B`vbx bvUtki msj vc e`tj hvT`Q| G weI tq wKQeyj t|  
bvUtki msj vc wPi Kvj B Gi Kg wQjtj v|

GKwU bvUtki Kwmbx I Awfbtqi c0Y ntj v msj vc| wKŠ' eZgvtb bvUtki msj vtc DTMU I ghP vnxv fvlvi  
Zgj e`envi j T` Kiv hvq| G wbtq Avcbvi wetePbv Kx?  
fvTj v bvUK nq, Lvivc bvUK nq| P'vtbj tenk ntq tMtQ, AtbK bvUK nq| aiv hvK, GKUv P'vtbj c0Z w`b  
3wU bvUK nq, Zvntj mBvtn H P'vtbj 21wU bvUK nq| hw` 10Uv P'vtbj nq, mBvtn 210Uv bvUK nq|  
GLb 210Uv bvUK fvTj v Kivi gtZv tj LK bvB| dtj Lvivc bvUtki msL'v c0i | Zng hw` Lvivc bvUK wj  
wetePbv Ktiv Zvntj tZv nte bv|

msj vti c` tYB wKŠ' gvby AtbK bvUK gtb ivtL| thgb : ngvqb Avntgt`i OtKv\_vl tKD tbB0 bvUtk  
Avmv `y4vgvb bfi i msj vc : gvBti i gta` fivBUwgb AvtQ; GK cteP bvUK 0bgdj 0-G Awgi`j nK tPSajxi  
gtL : tm GK weivU BwZnm; Bg`v`j nK wj tbi 0evtiv i Kg gvby 0-G Zwi K Avbvg LvTbi gtL : \_vgtj  
fvTj v j vtM; avivemnK bvUK 0i/cbMi 0-G LvTj` LvTbi gtL : wQt wQt Zng GZ Lvivc; knx`j v-Kvqmvti i  
Dcb`vm Aej`ftb wbgZ 0mskBK0- 0gvqb chw`xi gtL : Avgvi bvg KvKvUv igRvb; Lwj tj i gtL : UvKv  
Avgvi PvB, bBtj Rwg; 0ReYi Avj x0 bvUtk : k`vgj RvKwi qvi gtL : UvKv t`b `yevB hvgy cfi Z msj vc  
`si Yxq ntq AvtQ| GLb Ggb epx`x3 msj vti t`Lv tTtj bv| GKRb mdj bvU`Kvi wntmte Avcbvi  
wetePbv Kx?

Gi Kvi Y nT`Q tUwj wfktti msL'v tenk ntq hvI qv| 100Uv P'vtbj tj vKRb wptKU t`L tQ, wnw` wmi qvj  
t`L tQ, tKD tZv GLB tUwj wfkttb bvUK t`tL bv| GLb AvgRv` tnvmbI bvUK Ktib, ngvqb Avntg` I  
bvUK Ktib| AvtMi gtZv `n% nq bv| Bg`v`j nK wj bI bvUK Ktib| Ggb bv th mevB e`tj tMtQb|

Kue wbgTj `y` tYi mvt\_ Avcwb GKwU weAvctbi gtWj ntqQjtj b| G m=utK@wKQeyj t|  
Awg K\_vmwvZ`K wntmte, wbgTj `yMY Kue wntmte ev Avgiv `RbB ejsj v mwntZ`i tj LK wntmte, KgP  
wntmte ejsj v fvlvi knx`t`i k`xv RvbtZ wMtuQj v| Awg Awbmj nK Ges wbgTj `yMY Zvi `fngKvq  
Ask wbtq KvRwU Kti wQ| KvRwU wQjtj v knx` wgbvti wMtu dj t`I qv| Avgiv i wR ntqQj v|

Avcbvi tj Lv 0pvp0 bvUtk Avcwb AvZw\_ Pwi tT Awfbq Kti tQb|  
Awg `y wZbUv bvUtk Gi Kg Kti wQ| wbtRi Pwi tT, Ab` tKvvtbv Pwi tT bq, Awbmj nK Awbmj nK  
wntmteB| AvdRvj tnvmb cwi Pwj Z GKwU bvUtk Kti wQj v| `wbK tZuj cftoi gta` Awbmj nK wntmte  
wMtuQj v| Gi Kg gtb nq GKwaKevi Kti wQ|

Avcwb wbtR KLtbn bvUK cwi Pj bv Kti tQb wKsev AvMvgxtZ Ki teb?

Awɔg ɔbɔR KLɔbɔv bɔUK cwi Pɔj bɔ Kwɔ ɔb | Awɔgɔv avɔ Yv, Awɔg Kɔtɔv bɔ | Gɔ cɔg Kwɔ Y nɔ"Q, Awɔg KwɔDɔK  
0bɔv ɔj tɔZ cwi bɔ | cwi Pɔj bɔv cɔg KwɔR nɔ"Q 0bɔv ɔj v | cɔg ɔj tɔZ, nq bɔB | Avevɔ Kɔtɔv | Kwɔ | Kwɔ |  
Kwɔ | Avevɔ Kɔtɔv | tKD GKRB GKUv KwɔR Kɔtɔ, tɔUv nq bɔB ɔj v | Awɔgɔv cɔtɔ | GUv cɔq Amɔɔ | Awɔg  
GɔZv k<sup>3</sup>tɔv<sup>3</sup> gɔbɔ | bɔ |

Avcɔb Jcb'wɔmK wɔtɔtɔ RbɔcɔZv tɔtɔtɔQb, bɔU'Kvɔ wɔtɔtɔ | G `B RbɔcɔZvɔ GKɔUɔK wɔbɔPb KɔtɔZ  
ɔj tɔ | Avcɔb tKvɔwɔ tɔtɔ tɔtɔ?

Awɔg wKŠ' gɔSwɔv gɔtɔbɔ Rbɔcɔtɔ, cɔj Rbɔcɔtɔ bB | Awɔgɔv bɔUK wɔj Rbɔcɔtɔ, tɔg'ɔv mɔqɔv dɔv "Kx th tɔj v  
cwi Pɔj bɔ Kɔtɔb | cɔ\_extZ Ggb tKvɔtɔv t'k tɔB thLɔtɔv ɔv0wɔj AvɔQ A\_P 51eZx, 69, ɔvɔPj i t' tɔLɔb |  
wKŠ' Dcb'wɔm ɔv Mɔ Awɔgɔv AɔtɔK wɔwɔ nq bɔ | gɔSwɔv wɔwɔ nq | ngvqɔ Avɔtɔg' m'vɔtɔ i m'vɔtɔ Zvɔ Zj bɔ  
Pɔj bɔ | GKɔvɔ 0gɔv ɔvZɔg | gɔ-tK Avcɔb Rbɔcɔtɔ Dcb'wɔm ɔj tɔb wKbɔ, tɔUv ɔbɔtɔ cɔkɔAvɔQ |

51eZP Avcɔvɔ `kRɔw`Z bɔUK wɔj i Ab'Zg | GB bɔUKwɔ Dɔtɔk' wɔj ɔvɔvɔ tɔkɔ `kRɔt' i t' kxq  
tUwɔ wɔkɔb t' LɔZ AbɔcɔwɔZ Kɔv | ɔj vB ɔvɔj ", Gwɔ mdj nɔtɔtɔ | 51eZP ɔbɔtɔ Avcɔvɔ ɔvɔ<sup>3</sup>MZ AwɔvɔZvɔ  
K\_v ɔj bɔ |

51eZP tɔZv Awɔg' i KwɔQ P'vɔtɔ Ä wɔtɔj v | Kwɔ Y ZLb m'vɔUj vBɔU wɔwɔ qvɔ Kɔv hvɔtɔ wKbɔ, Kɔtɔj wɔwɔ nɔtɔ  
wKbɔ, tɔj vKRb t' Lɔtɔ wKbɔ, Awɔg Ges tɔg'ɔv mɔqɔv dɔv "Kx, Avɔ m'vɔvqɔv fɔv wɔwɔ cɔhvRK wɔtɔj b,  
AɔtɔK wɔwɔ Kɔtɔ, Mɔtɔl Yv Kɔtɔ 'i i' Kɔtɔwɔj v | Ges AvɔRɔtɔ hLb Awɔg Zvɔkɔtɔ t' wL, gɔtɔ nq th, mɔwZ' mɔwZ'  
Pwɔtɔ wɔj fɔvɔtɔj v | GLɔtɔb Awɔgɔv ɔbɔRɔi fɔvɔtɔj v wɔvɔ AbɔfɔwɔZB tɔwɔ |

Avcɔvɔ cɔg wɔwɔ bɔUK 0Avɔtɔ v AÜKvɔtɔ hvB0 | GB bɔvɔtɔ Avcɔvɔ GKɔU Dcb'wɔm AvɔQ... |  
Avɔtɔ v AÜKvɔtɔ hvB Awɔgɔv cɔg tɔj Lv bɔUK, wKŠ' cɔg cɔwɔvɔ Z bq | Dcb'wɔm Avɔ bɔUJ `tUvɔ Mɔ wKŠ'  
Avɔv`v | Dcb'wɔmUv XvKv wɔkɔtɔ `vɔ tɔqɔ GK `wɔcɔZɔvX QvɔtɔK ɔbɔtɔ tɔj Lv | Gwɔ GKɔU mZ' NUbv |

wɔwɔ bɔU'Kvɔ wɔtɔtɔ Avcɔb mdj Ges L'wɔZgɔv | 0bɔv wɔvɔv0, 051 eZw0, 0690, 0cɔZ Pɔbɔqɔv0, 0Kwɔ gb  
tɔl qv0, 0Nɔtɔ `wɔvɔvɔvɔ `cɔ BZ'w` Avcɔvɔ Dɔtɔ LɔtɔwɔM' bɔUK | mɔwɔwɔZ'K Awɔbɔmj nK bɔU'Kvɔ Awɔbɔmj  
nKɔtɔK KZUKzɔfɔwɔZ Kɔtɔtɔ?  
mɔwɔwɔZ'K Awɔbɔmj nK ɔbɔqɔB cɔfɔwɔZ Kɔtɔtɔ |

ɔvɔPj i tɔZv Avcɔvɔ cɔg Pj wɔPɔ ?  
gɔtɔ nq | Awɔgɔv gɔtɔb Awɔg tɔZv wɔPɔ vB0vɔ |

Awɔg' i wKwɔZ ga'wɔE tɔkYx Pj wɔPɔtɔK Zvɔt' i Avɔtɔ v'wɔvɔ ɔvBɔtɔ i vɔLb, GLb | tɔUvɔtɔ ɔvɔPj tɔi  
fɔvɔv ɔv tɔcɔYvɔ tɔcɔtɔbɔ Mɔ Uv Kx?  
GUv Avɔtɔj tɔg'ɔv mɔqɔv dɔv "Kxɔ ɔvɔv0tɔeɔ Rɔtɔbɔ Mɔ | Dɔb AwɔvɔtɔK Mɔ tɔj v 2 cɔvq wɔ tɔL  
wɔtɔwɔtɔj b | Awɔg tɔUvɔtɔK `k' fɔvM Kɔtɔ mɔj v c wɔ tɔL wɔtɔwɔ | cɔtɔv fɔvɔwɔPŠ'v me dɔv "Kxɔ |

Zi'Yiv MɔhY Kɔtɔj | cɔxYiv ɔvɔPj i tɔfɔvɔtɔ MɔhY Kɔtɔwɔ |  
mɔvɔv Yfɔvɔ GUv ɔj v hvɔtɔ bɔ | ɔv Zi'Y AvɔQ hvɔv gɔtɔ Kɔtɔtɔ GUv Lvɔv | ɔv cɔxY AvɔQb, hvɔv gɔtɔ  
Kɔtɔtɔb GUv fɔtɔj v | GUv wɔfɔP Kɔtɔ, ɔv<sup>3</sup>Zɔfɔ `B ɔvZv nqɔZv GKb ivRbɔwɔZ Kɔtɔ ɔv GKb wɔkɔtɔ vɔtɔ  
wKwɔKZv Kɔtɔ; GKRB wKwɔtɔKɔ c0v` nɔtɔtɔ, AvɔtɔKRɔtɔb c0v` nqɔb | Zi'Yt' i gɔtɔ nqɔZv `BɔRɔtɔb  
c0v` nɔtɔtɔ | GKRBɔtɔb c0v` nqɔb | GUv cɔ\_extɔ me wKtɔtɔ i tɔtɔtɔ c0hvR' | 0cɔt' i cɔvɔj x0 c0v` nqɔb,  
Ggb ɔv tɔj vK cɔ\_extZ AvɔQ |

ɔvɔPj i wK nvm'Kɔ fɔtɔj vɔwɔv Mɔ, thLɔtɔb wKQvɔwɔZwKZ Am'wɔZi mɔgšq wɔ' gɔv?  
GUv Avɔtɔj AvRKvɔ Kwɔ t0tɔj tɔtɔtɔt' i Mɔ | Zɔtɔ GUvɔ BɔZvɔgɔtɔ cɔtɔvɔtɔv nɔtɔ tɔtɔtɔ | GLbKvɔ t0tɔj tɔtɔqɔv  
Avɔtɔv Ab'ɔK | Ges mɔɔZ Awɔg Zvɔt' i tɔK wɔvɔ bɔ |

ɔvɔPj i tɔK XvKvɔ ga'wɔE Rɔtɔbɔ AvL'vɔ ɔj v hvq?

bu | mvari Yfite tKvbu K\_v ej v hvte bu | Guv ga'weEi Rxebhvcb bq, Guv KtqKuv t0tj tqtqi Rxeibi GKuv Astki Mi | Ggb bq th, mevi mveRbx Mb | AtbtKB etj th, G-i Kg wK mevi RxeibB NtU? mevi Rxeib hv NtU, ZvB w' tQ One Ki tZ nte Ggb tKvbu K\_v tbB | tKvbu GKRBi Rxeib NtU Ggb NUbv w' tQ One Kiv hvq | Avevi Kviv RxeibB NtU bvB Ggb Amæe NUbv wbtq | tZv One ntZ cvti | aiv hvK, Avgvi tj R eo nt'Q | GuvB Onei Mi | Avgv GLb GB tj RUv wbtq Kx Ki tev | tMvctb Wv<sup>3</sup>vii KvtQ hwrQ | ZvtK ej wQ, Guv Acvti kb Ktib | GB NUbv cv\_extZ tKvbu gvbt | Rxeib NtU bvB | Guv wbtq hv Avgv One Kwi, Zvntj Ki tZ cvitv bv? tKD hv etj, hv NtUw ZvB wbtq Zvgv One Ki tQv tKb? Zvntj AtbK mvtqY wdkkb AvtQ, Kí Kwmbx tZv Avgiv t' wL Onei gta, tmme tZv NtU bu | úvBWig'vb etj tZv cv\_extZ Avntj wKz bvB | úvBWig'vb wbtq One nq |

XvKvi thme tqtqiv, 9Uv-5Uv =Mj Ki tQ c0Zw b i wU-tivRMvti Rb, tmUv wKŠ' e'vPj i ev Avcbvi buUtk tZgb AvntQ bu | Zvt' i RxeBKwmbx AtbK GtmtQ | Avgvi buUK tZv AtbK | wKŠ' e'vPj ti wæga'weE, teKvi Zi'Y-Zi'Yx, Zvt' i K\_v Avtmb NmevBtK th dñKivctj i tgtm \_vKtZ nte, Zv tZv bu | eotj vtKi t0tj l tZv e'vPj i ntZ cvti | AwewmZ t0tj eo tj vtKi t0tj l ntZ cvti | PvKwi Ajv t0tj l e'vPj i ntZ cvti | Avgvt' i gta GKuv avi Yv AvtQ th, ZvtK PvKwi LjtZ nte, Zvi RjtZvi Zjv t' tQ th tZ nte, tKv\_vl ewo fiov w' t'Q bu, tgtm wltq DVtQ | GB RxebuB tZv mevi Rxeib bu | Avgvi Ab' AtbK Kwmbx AvtQ tm\_tj vtZ G w el q\_wj AvtQ |

e'vPj ti GKw Pwi t' i GKwaK tclgi w el q\_w wK mgvR c'fve tdtj tZ cvti bu? Guv j\_wj Zvi th tj LK btevKf, Dnb etj tQb, Avgv wj tLwQ etj mgvR Ggb NUtQ Ggb bq | eis mgvR Ggb NtUtQ etj Avgv wj tLwQ | Avgvt' i Pvi w' tK Kx nt'Q, evsj vt' tki Rwi tc ej tQ, hviv GBPAvBwF wbtq Mtel Yv Ktib Zvt' i GKuv Rwic AvtQ, c0ZwZ Rwic tKv'úw GB Rwic Kti tQ, evsj v' tki 90% t0tj tqtq' i weevnw fZ thšbmæúK'AvtQ | Guv i btj mevB Avðh'ntq hvq | Avgv Avðh'ntq | Avgv w el km Ki tZ PvB bu | wKŠ' Guv mvtq w dK wi mvtP' dj | G\_wj mgvR c'f' AvtQ | Zvi mvgv' AskB t' Lvbu ntqtQ |

Avcbvi mefkl One 0\_ww'cvi mb w'w'j vi b'v'v'0 Avtj wPZ, cksimZ ntqtQ | mvi vt' tki 'kR GuU t' Lvi m'fhwM tctj l 0tgW Bb evsj vt' k0 XvKvi evBti i 'kR t' Lvi m'fhwM cvqib | tKb? One wbtq AvgvtK ckaKti jvf tbB | Guv cwv Pj K Ges c0hvRtKi e'vcvi | Zte tgvw Bb evsj vt' k tUw w'fktb t' Lvbu ntqtQ Ges wmw, wv'w'w evRvti AvtQ | 'kR PvBtj t' LtZ cvte | GuU XvKvi evBti Aek' ntj tZgb Pjt w |

0\_ww'cvi mb w'w'j vi b'v'v'0 wcltj w' Mt' i aviv Avgvt' i mgvRi mvt' tgtj bu | Lp tgtj | wKŠ' mgvR tmUv 'xKvi Ki tZ Pvq bu | evsj vt' tki mgvRi gZv AvZ'c0AK mgvR Avi AvtQ wKbv Avgvi Rvbu tbB |

Avcbvi Ges tgv' ev mi qvi dvi "Kxi KvR msj vc wtkl e'vcvi ntq l t'v, hv KLt'bv KLt'bv a" KPtK t' q | G w el tQ Avcbvi AvfgZ Kx? evS buB | Avgvt' i KvR\_wj v gvbt | i a" KPtK t' q?

KLt'bv KLt'bv | msj vtc | Avgv wK Rwb bu | Guv i'aymsj vci Rb' bq, nqtZv ctiv Mi ev Dc'vctbi Rb' ntZ cvti | thgb \_ww' cvimb w'w'j vi b'v'v'0 eú gvbt wbtZ cvti buB | Zviv etj tQ th, Guvi tmYi mwU'ct'KU cvl qvB DvPr nqib | wKŠ' Avgvi eotv'v t' tLtQ, fivexiv t' tLtQb, Zviv Gtm etj tQb, LpB fvtjv ntqtQ | GB i KgB NtU mgvR | Lp fvtjv t' wL'qtQv | Zviv tmB At'©i wW'Kij bb, Avgvt' i gZv i tYKij mgvR, i tYKij RxebhvcB Ktib | wKŠ' bvi xt' i gtb th te'bv Zvi cKvk Zviv OneUvq tctqtQb | KvR'v i'aymsj vci Kvi tY a" KPkvq bu | ctiv e'vcvi UvB AtbK wbtZ cvti buB | wKŠ' GB One Avgv Avt'wii Kvi AvBl qv

mekje`vj tq t`wL tqwQ | Zviv Lp cksmv Kti tQb | GUV eu m`g bRbK Avs' R`ZK Pj wP' Drmte c0 wkZ ntqtQ |

Avcbvi Kx gtb nq th, evsj vt`tki wkw'Z ga`weE tkYxi Rxe tbi gZ wj wLZ I K\_`fvlv e` tj hv'Q? msj vc wPi Kvj B gvb t i g tLi fvlvq i wPZ ntqtQ | Obj `c'P0 bvU tK OgV VvKj b eK tZ tbtM tQ bvl qvLvI qv KiwZ nwe t b0 GB msj vc Kte tj Lv ntqtQ | O'Rig`vi `c'P0 bvU tKi gta` AvtQ | me bvU tKB msj vc nq Pwi T Abhvqx | GUVB ntq G tmtQ | GUV wbtq tKv t b v weZK` t b B | Zvntj Avgv t i tK wbtq GKUV weZK` AvtQ, GUV ntjv tKb? kvU`c`wU civ f` t j vK, mekje`vj tqi QvT, Awd tmi tKivbx Zviv tKb XvKvi c'Pij Z ga`wetEi th g tLi fvlv thgb : LvBim, tMim, Kitzim Gme wbtq AtbtKi tNvi Zi AvciE | Zvt`i AvksKv, Gi dtj c0gZ evsj v b0 ntq hvte | wKs` Avgiv c0q mevB GB fvlvq K\_v evj | dtj Zvt`i Pwi T hLb Awg wj Ltev Zvt`i g tL Awg GB fvlvB t` tev | Avevi AtbtKB AvtQb hviv G tKv t cwi kwj Z c0gZ evsj vq K\_v etj b | Awg hLb Zvt`i Pwi T `Zwi Kwi ZLb tmB fvlvUv e`envi Kwi | aiv hvK, RvZxq Aa`vcK Avaj iv3/4vtKi Rxeb wbtq Avgiv GKUV One KiwQ, iv3/4vK m`vi AvAwj K fvlvq evj ej tZb, dvi` c'ji i Uvtb K\_v ej tZb | Awg tZv Zvi g tL Kj KvZvi c0gZ evsj v w` tZ cvi e bvl | Avevi Awg hv` W. Avbmj/4vgvb m`v i Pwi T `Zwi Kwi, m`vi cwi kwj Z evsj vq K\_v etj b, tmLv t b tZv Avgv tK cwi kwj Z evsj vB w` tZ nte | tmLv t b Avaj iv3/4vK m`v i fvlv w` t j nte bvl | msj vc N`GKB tj vK, GKB Pwi T, cuP RvqMvq cuP i Kg Kti K\_v etj | Zwg hLb w' KkvAj vtK ej te, GB w' Kkv hvte? tm tZv g tK VKv t | Zwg ZvtK ZvB etj v, GB Lw j, hvBev? gvQAJ vi Kv tQ wL t q etj v, H wgv, tZvgvi gvtQi `vg KZ? Zwg hLb t g t q i mvt` K\_v ej te, gv, tKgb AvtQv? t g t q Uv tKej fvlv wL t q, Zwg ZvtK GUV cwi kwj Z fvlv w` tZ Pvl | Zwg hLb `xi m t 1/2 K\_v etj v, ZLb Avti KUV fvlvq K\_v etj v, Ab` Avti KUV m t i K\_v etj v | Zwg hLb tUj w f k t b m v t r Kvi `vl, Avti KUV fvlvq K\_v etj v | GB hvZxq wRubm th tLqv Kti, w' xi GKUV KvR nt`Q ch' e tY Kiv, AeRv' c'Kiv, ZvtK tmfvte wj LtZ nq | GUV tKv t b v t c'w' u c k t b i w e l q b q th GB fvlvq msj vc wj LtZ nte | msj vc nte Rxeb w f w E K | Zwg K t e t i i g t L, cUv b `xi gwS t Z, gvQ wKev? Rei | I Lv t b wK ej t j nte th, AvR t K gvQ tKgb ntqtQ? LpB fvtj v ntqtQ-- ej t j nte? Zvntj c'k'ent`Q, c0gZ fvlv Avgv t i tQj t g t q i wL t e b v? Avgv t`i Rb t Mv o x t K c0gZ evsj v t k L v t b v i `wqZ; Avgiv cvj b Kitev b v? Awg gtb Kwi, Awg th t n Z v w K O U v M h Y t h w M Z v t c t q u Q, M h Y t h w M Z v b v e t j, Avgvi b v U K t h n Z v A t b K g v b l t` t L t Q b, t` t L b; dtj Avgvi GKUV `wqZ; G t m t Q Ges Awg K j v g w j w L, t m K j v g t j v t K c t o | Awg m g v t R A t b K t q t t GKUV gZ w b g t Y i `wqZ; cvj b Kwi | dtj GUV Avgvi `wqZ; gta` cto hv t Z g v b l c0gZ evsj vUvI t k t L, GUV cvj b Kiv |

tmij g Avj `xtbi bvUK m`u t K` Avcbvi Avf g Z Kx? tmij g Avj `xb m`u t K` Avgvi Lp D3/4j aviYv | Zvi bvU tKi gta` GKUV mek' R b x b Zv AvtQ, GKUV u j y j e`vcvi AvtQ, gtb nq c0gE cUv Q t U P t j t Q, Pvi cv t ki me w K o z t f t O P t i e f o v e U M v Q U v a p K t i H b `xi gta` co t Q, cij hv'Q, gvQ hv'Q, Ni ewo t f t O hv'Q N`Ggb GKUV me`evex, meM`mx e`vcvi AvtQ | Rxe tbi th `evP T`, wecj Z; tmUv AvtQ | Awg ZvtK LpB eo gvtci bvU`Kvi gtb Kwi | Ges hv`, Bst i wR fvlvq Zvi tj Lv wj c'k'w k Z ntZv, gA` n t Z v, wZub m`eZ t b t e j c j `vi t c t Z cvi t Z b |

Zvi tKv bvUK w Avcbvi fvtj v t j t M t Q? Zvi KvR t j v c0q meB Avgvi fvtj v j vtM | Awg tmB tKivgZg'j t` tK ZvtK dtj v Kti AvmUQ | c0P, ebcv s' j ; G` w j hLb wZub i Pbv Kti wQ t j, AvdRvj tnv t m t b i Awd t m e t m, Avgv t K c t o t k v b v t Z b, Awg ZLb g p n t q i b Z w g |

evsj vt`tki bvU`Kvi t` i gta` Kv t` i bvUK Avciw cQ` Kti b? bvUK g t b g A b v U `Kvi ?

gA Ges tUj w f k b, `B gva` t g B | gA b v U K e j t j, Awg `m q` kvgmj ntKi me KvRB cQ` Kwi | cv t q i Avl qvR cvl qv hvq, b i j `xtbi m v i v R i e b | tUj w f k b b v U t K Awg n g v q b Avnt g t` i b v U K L p c Q ` Kwi, Avej n v q v Z, w M q v m D w i b t m i j t g i b v U K Awg c Q ` Kwi |





Abjv` Kfiq0b Ges GKRB Mí Abjv` Kfiq0b| Zvici Avgv Avgvi tj Lv cto i'wbq0| wbrí XvK wbr  
fcUvfbvi gZv fkvb hvte| tj Lv,tjv Zviv LpB c0` Kfiq0b| Zviv Avgvi mvqvrKvi cKvk Kfiq0b|  
wi fcvU; wdPvi cKvk Kfiq0b| Avgv fKb wj wL tmUv cto i'wbq0| Zviv c0` Kfiq0 etj Avgvi gtb  
nqf0|

misew` KZv, mgvR I ivRbmZ

Avcbvi misew` KZvi nvtZLwv Kxfvte?

Awg tQvUtej v t\_+K t`qvj cwI Kv KwI | etqtU fWZ`ntq mivBwnK KvMR bvtg GKwU cwI Kv Kti wQj vg, tmUvi m`uv` K ntqUj vg | Zvi ci mivBwnK t`keUz cwI Kvq tNvi vtdiv Ki Zvg | KweZv wbtq thZvg | cti tgvRvt`sj evej m`uv` bvq 1987 mtj GwU my` i fvtetei "tZ`i i" Kti | Awg ZLb hv` t\_+KwU | t`keUz 10 msL`v tei nI qvi cti Gikv` mvtne Zv wvwl x Kti w` tquQtj b | Gfvte Avt`-Avt`-Awg hv` ntq ctoUQ |

cU`tg tKvb KvM+R KvR Kti tQb?  
PvKwi wntmte mivBwnK ceffvm cwI Kvq |

misew` KZvi tC`Yv tctj b KLb I Kxfvte?

tC`Yv tctqUQ hLb Awg BtEdvtK thZvg, KvPKuPvi tgjv thtnZi Ki Zvg, `v`vfvBtK AvtM t\_+KB wPbZvg | Dwb KvPKuPvi tgjv m`uv`bv Ki tZb | Avi Awg thtnZi Kwe ntev etj wv`v`- wbtqUQ Awg tftewQ tj Lv t`Li m`v` hv` \_vKv mjev nte hv` Awg misew` KZv KwI | dtj etqtU dv`-Bqvti Awg tNvI Yv KwI th, Awg tj Lv t`Li Kie Ges misew` KZv Ki tev | ZLb Avgvi cwI Kibv wQj th Awg `v`vfvBtqi Kv tQ hvte, wZwb nqtZv BtEdvtK GKUv KvR t`teb | Zte Awg th fweI "tZ` Ab" KvM+R KvR Ki tev tmUv ZLbI Kibv Ki tZ cvi Zvg bv |

GKmgq mivBwnK Leti i KvM+R e`e`vcbv m`uv` K wntmte KvR Kti tQb?  
wKQw` b |

tfvti i KvM+R KLb thvM w` t`j b?

GUv tZv msev` cti BiZnvtmi m`v` hv`, Leti i KvM+Ri m`v` \_vKj vg | Ges Avgiv bvBgj Bmj vg Lvb Ges gwZDi ingvb mvtetei tbZtZi tei ntq Gtm ev Avgvt` i tK AvRtKi KvMR t\_+K `j exfvte tei Kti B t`qv ntqUj | Gici Avgiv tfvti i KvMR KwI | tfvti i KvM+Ri m`v` GKUv mivBwnK KvMR wQj, mivBwnK KvMR | tmLvteb e`e`vcbv m`uv` tKi `wqZi wj vg | cti tfvti i KvM+RB wbtRt` i gta` GKUv ØØ t`Lv t`q | gwZDi ingvb tfvti i KvM+Ri `wqZi cti vcyi wbtq tbb | AvgvtK mivBwnK KvMR t\_+K tfvti i KvM+R wbtq Avtmb |

gwZDi ingvtbi mvt` cU`g cwI PqUv Kxfvte?

GUv Awg hLb Leti i KvMR-G KvR KwI ZLb wki x cwitZvl tm+bi Dcti, gwZDi ingvb AvtUP f`3, tZv ZvtK etj wQj vg, cwitZvl tm+bi Dci GKUv tj Lv t`Lb | Dwb AvgvtK etj wQj b, Avgvi evmq Gtmv | Awg ZLb Zvi evmq, I qwi tZ wMtquQj vg | GfvteB cwI Pq |

GKwU MYZwSjK t`tk msev` cti Zvrch`m`utK`Avcbvi AwfgZ Kx?

MYZt`sj t`tk msev` cti Zvrch`LpB `i`ZcY` Kvi Y MYZ`sj `wepn wbcxobZt`sj cwI YZ ntZ cvti | hv` t`gZvtK cvrviv w`tq bv ivLv nq | t`gZvteb th KvDtK tnb`v Ki tZ cvti wKs` MYZt`sj cU`wGK kZ`nt`Q cU`ZwU gvb | cU`ZwU gvb | AwaKvi mgvb | cU`ZwU gvb | GKUv tfvU, ivRvi I GK tfvU, cwI tti tQj i I GK tfvU | wKs` ivRvi tQj memgq Kti Kx Atb`i AwaKvi t`v`Kivi tPov Kti | ZvtK cvrviv w`tq ivLte tK? ZvtK cvrviv w`tq ivLtZ cvti `v`xw wepvi wfvM, AvBtbi kvmb Ges msev` cti |

mgvRtK GwMtq tbqvi t`t` msev` cti KZUKz fvgKv ivLtZ cvti ?

c`E fvgKv ivLtZ cvti | wtkI Kti Avgvt` i gZv Dbqbkxj t`tk | Kvi Y msev` cti K\_v gvb | wtkj m Kti, fvtete, Qvcvi A`ti hv` tj Lv nq Zv mZ` | Qvcvi A`ti hLb tKD tKvteb K\_v etj, tmUv gvtZ nq | evsj t`tki gvb | GUv gvb` Kti | dtj Avgvt` i KvR nt`Q, mgvRtK GwMtq wbtq thtZ gvb | K Abc`wYZ Kiv, DØx Kiv | msev` cti th 4wU KvRi K\_v ej v nq : Z` Rvvtbv, gvb | tK wvteb` b thvMteb, gvb | tK







H mgtq wZwb Avtj wPZ wQtj b| Zvi Rxei kvq, cwK-Í vb mwi mgtq misNmZK I Lp „i“ZcY©Qtj b| ežeÚzcĕj RvZxqZvev`x Avt` vj tb tbZtZi w`tq, 6 `dv w`tq tenk Rbucĕj ntq tMtj b| Zvi AvtM fmvbxB eo tbZv wQtj b|

Rvnbv iv Bgvg?

Rvnbv iv BgvgtK Avgvi AtbK k`v| wZwb hw` GKvÉti i w`b„yj bv wj LtZb Zvntj Avgiv ht`xi AtbKwKQb RvbZvg bv| Zvi tPtq eo K\_v, wZwb gyp`ht`xi tPZbvK RvMŁ Kivi Rb` th Avt` vj b Kti tQb, mrvnmKZvi cwi Pq w`tq tQb, tmUv Zj bvi wnz|

AÚKviti i GKk eQi Dcb`vnuU ZtK DrmM`Kti tQb| wK|

ersj vt`tki fneI`Z wbtq Avcbvi fivev-cĕvkv tKgb?

Awg GUv ejvi Rb` ewj bv, wekrm Kwi, ersj vt`k 20 eQtii gta` Abpĕz Avi \_vKte bv| ejv nq bvNwcuQtq cov`k, Abpĕz`k, `fi vbĕz`k, GUv Avi \_vKte bv| Awg Lp Avkvev`x|

cMwZkxj MYZwšK ivRbmZ Ges RvgvqtZi ivRbmZtK Kxfvte gj`vqb Kti b?

GUv GLb Avgiv nvtu nvtu tUi cvB, knx` ep`Rrxt` i nZ`v Kivi dtj th kb`ZvUv`Zwi ntqUj Zv AvRl Avgiv c`Y Ki tZ cwi bvB| GB t`tk Rvni ivqnvbi gtZv Pj w`PĪ Kivi Avgiv Avi cvB bvB| knx`j v` Kvgmvi, gpxi tPšajx, Avtbrqvi cvkv Gt` i tK Avgiv tKv\_vq cvtev? tkĕ gvby „tj vtK tetQ tetQ nZ`v Kiv ntqtQ| GUvi Awg wePvi PvB| Awg gtb Kwi, mi Kvti i DvPr GUvtK D`P chĕqi kv`kvj x Z`š- KvgU w`tq Nti Nti wMtq, `i Kivi cotj cwK`v b wMtq GUv tei Kiv th Kiv Kiv GUvi mv`\_ hys` wQj | Kiv Avgvt` i ep`Rrxt` i tWtK wbtq tMj, Kiv Zvt` i tPvL ewatjv, „wj Ki tjv, Kiv GUvi AWĕ w`tjv, Kiv Zwj Kv cĕvqb Ki tjv, bxj bKkv Kij | cĕZ`tKi wePvi nI qv DvPr Ges mte`P kw`-nI qv DvPr|

Avgvt` i knx` ep`Rrxt I gyp`thv`vt` i m`utK`Avcbvi AbfivZ tKgb?

Avj e` i iv tZv Avgvt` i ep`Rrxt` i nZ`v Kti tQ etj`vub| ivRvKvi, Avj e` i tK tZv cQ` Kivi wKQybvB Zvt` i wefi waZvi gftL Avgiv ersj vt`kUvtK Avei Mfo tZjvi tPov Kwi hw`Q| gri Rvdi tZv memgq \_vtK, H mgtqI wQj | Zte tKvtbv tKvtbv ivRvKvi wQj Mwi e gvby, wKŠ`50 UvKvi Rb` PvKwi wntmte Zviv ivRvKviti bvg wj wLttqUj | Avgvt` i gyp`thv`vt` i tJ Lv Acvti kĕbi KwnbxtZ t`Lteb, GB ai tbi ivRvKviti i tKD tKD gyp`thv`vt` i `tj Ptj I GtmUj, Zviv fvtj vfvteB gyp`ht`x Astk wbtqtQ| wKŠ` Avj e` i, Avj kvgm wQj ivR%bmZKfvte KvgtUW tj vKRb w`tq MwZ|

Avcbvi GKUv eB AvtQ : ŐAvcv, tZvgvi AveŕvtK GKUz Aveŕv etj WwK I Ab`vb`Ő, AtbtKB etj tQ, GUv Avcbvi tj Lvi mv`\_ hvq bv|

GUv tZv Ai tY` tiv`b Kj vtgi GKUv tj Lv| GUv Avgvi tj Lvi m`% bv hvl qvi tKvtbvB Kvi Y bvB| ežeÚi cwi evi th m`wudvBm Kti tQb GUv AZj bxq| ežeÚz AvtMi w`b wQtj b gšx cwK-Í vb mi Kvti | H ivtZ ZvtK G`vti ÷ Kiv ntjv, Kvi Y gšymfv emZj Kiv ntqtQ| tQvU tQvU ev`Pv wbtq teMg gyp`Re emv LpR cvt`Qb bv| tKv\_vq hvteb, tKD ZvtK emv frov w`tZ Pvt`Qb bv| Kx th Kó Kti tQb| ežeÚz tZv i ay tRtj \_vKtZb, wZwb ersj vt`tki gvby i gyp` i K\_v ej tZb| dtj ZvtK tRtj tbqv ntZv| wZwb eU ev gPtj Kv w`tq gyp` tctZ A`šKwZ RvbtZb| Zvi Rwgb ntZv| th tRj Lvbv t`tK tei`tZb, gvby Rtg th tZv| tKl gyp`Re tei`tQb| wZwb HLvtbB Avei cwK-Í vb mi Kvti i wei`tx fvi Y w`tZb| ZvtK Avei tMĕZvi Kti Avti Klv tRj Lvbvq wbtq hvl qv ntZv| tmLvteb thw`b gyp` tctZb, Avei tj vK RgtZv| Avei fvi Y w`tZb| Avei tMĕZvi ntZb| dtj tKl Kvgj ZvtK eUw`b t`tLbBw| GKw`b ZvtK tMcvj MtĀ t`L tZ tMtQb, tmLvteb Zvi tnqwis AvtQ, Kvgj tQvU, Nj Nj Ki tQb| dnos ai tQb| nVvr Kti Kvgj Zvi nvmj AvctK ej tQb, Avcv tZvgvi AveŕvtK GKUz Aveŕv etj WwK! i btj Kvi bv tPvtL cwmb Gtm hvq| Awg gtb Kwi th, Avgvi tj Lvi mv`\_ hvK ev bvK hvK mZ` K\_v AvgvtK ej tZ nte|

u0000 tj LK u0000 eB

Avcib hLb tKvfv tj LtKi mvvrvKvi MhY Ktib A\_ev wbtR mvvrvKvi t`b, ZLb wgv vb KtUiv, Mwetqj Mvmv gvKRR c0t\_ tj LtKi big\_wj c0q Avfm| Zviv wK Avcbvi u0000 tj LK? wgv vb KtUiv, Mwetqj Mvmv gvKRR Avgvi u0000 tj LK| tKvfvB m0`n bvB|

Avcbvi tj Lvq Zvt` i c0ve ev t0Yvi K\_v ejp? hvi tj Lv Zug ctov, wZwb ALvZ ev A\_ i "ZcY0ntZ c0tib, tj LvUv hv` `vM KvU tKvfv bv tKvfvfvte c0ve titLB t`q| Guv tZv mivmvi nte bvnZug MvtQi tMvovq cwb tXtj Q| Awgl tXtj wQ, MvtQ hLb dtj nte tZvgvi ct0 ejv Kwvb th tKvb dtj i g0a` tZvgvi cwb tMtQ Ges tKvUvq Avgvi | wKs` AZxtZi ev Ab` tj LKiv me mgq Avti KRb tj LKtK Avtj v evZvm cwb w` tq\_vtKb|

Avcib AvLZvi "34vgvb Buj qvtmi tj Lv Lp c0` Ktib| Zvi tj Lv m0utK0Avcbvi ch0e0Y Kx? Awg Zui tLvqvebvgtK fvjt v Dcbvm gtb Kwi, evsjv fvlvq tk0 Dcbvm\_wj i GKwU| wKs` Lp c0` Kwi Zv bv| Zui t0U Mf Lp c0` Kwi | Zvi tPtq nvmvb AwRRj nK, gvng0j nK, `mq` kvgmj nK Avgvi teik u0000 tj vK| cotZ fvjt v j vtM| fvjt vj vMv Ges DrKI 0vePvi I GK wRwbm bv| aiv hvK, Avgvi wgv0 Lvl qv evi Y| Avgvi fvjt v j vtM wgv0 tLtz| Avgvi Lvl qv DvPr nqtZv Kij v ev Ab`wKQj| dtj Ggb bv th tk0 wRwbmUv Avgvi u0000 wRwbm nte| tLvqvebvgti DrKI 0m0utK0Avgvi tKvfv m0`n tbB, wKs` GuU Avgvi u0000 Dcbvm bv|

Zvi tKvb tj Lv\_wj Avcib \_ i "ZcY0gtb Ktib? tLvqvebvgt LpB DvPzgvfti eB, \_ i "ZcY0eB| Dwb hZ eo evK` wj tLtQb c0g j vBbUvB, AZeo evK` Awg Rxt0b| wj Lt0v bv| Awg H evK`w0tK Kgv w` tq, tmvg0Kvj b w` tq tft0 tft0 wj Le|

0tLvqvebvgt0 m0utK0Avcib etj t0b, GuU Avs0 R0wZK gvb AR0 Ktit0, wKs` m0cvW bq| Awg hLb wj wL ZLb m0cvW` tj LvB wj wL| e`vL`v Ki`b| AvLZvi "34vgvb Buj qvm AZ`s- m0PZb Ges mvmv04Z tj LK w0tj b| mvmv04Z ej wQ-- tj Lvi hZ\_wj DcKiY ` i Kvi tmme Zvi nvtZ wQj | dtj Dwb th evK`\_wj wj tLtQb, m0PZbfvte wj tLtQb| Avgiv hviv Zi`Y tj LK, Avgvt` i G\_wj w0tk0Y Kiv Ges wK0v MhY Kivi e`vci AvtQ| maviY cvw0Ki e`vci Avj v`v|

**Buj qvtmi Mt0 i fvlvq e`vcti Avcbvi AwfgZ Kx? thgb : A0bKw` b ci GB g0bvi g g0bvUvbm kn0i AvR m0` i e00 ntj v...**

c

Zi`Y eqtm KweZv ev K\_vmwntZ` Avcbvi Av` k0K w0tj b? Kvft` i tj Lv \_ i "Zi`w` tq cotZb? t0vUtejvq i e0`bv\_, bRi`j Bmjvg ctowQ| ifcK\_vi eB ctowQ| Avi Zi`Y eqtm hLb m0PZb ntq wmv0s0 wbtqU Kwe ntev, ZLb evsj vt`tki th tKvfv KwetK t`Ltz Awg gv0 nZvg| GLbI tmB gv0Zv AvtQ| etqtU\_vKtZ e0t`e emj M` w` tq Abc0wYZ wQj vg| kvj 0tev` tj qvti i Ab0v` wbtq wbgM0wQj vg| Zvi ci hLb Rxebv0` `vk cotZ`i` Kij vg ZLb Avi GKUv tNvi `Zwi ntj v| *cyZj bvtPi BwZK\_v* coj vg ZLb RxebUv Gtj vtgtj v ntq tMtj v|

`mq` kvgmj ntKi tj Lv0wLi m0utK0Avcbvi ch0e0Y Kx? Avcib w0vfb0emgtq Zui mvvrvKvi MhY Ktit0b Ges M0stj vPbv wj tLtQb|

Awg `mq` kvgmj nKtK evsjv fvlvq tk0 cj`l0 i GKRB etj gtb Kwi| tmUv mvgwMKfvte| Zvi Kve`bvU`\_wj, KweZvi g0a` *ci0tbi Mnx0 wZi, `ekvtL i0PZ c00`gvjv* Ges A0bK Dcbvm AvtQ \_ i "ZcY0 meUv wgvj Z Ki0tj Zvi gvftci eo tj LK evsj vt`tk KgB AvtQb|

ˆmq` nK AZ`š- mPZb tj LK| mPZb tj LK wR^fvlv Ges fMvj ˆZwi Ktib| wZwb, hw l fvlvUv Avmtj ˆmq` l qvj xDj wri KvQ t\_tK wbtqtQb, wKš`Zv mEj| Zvi Mí ej evi GKUv fWz th wZwb eúePtb Mí etj b, Avgiv Avgiv Kti ej v; GKUv tj vKvj q ev Rbc` i gvb| GB NUbvK ˆšiy Kiq, GB ÷vBj Uv Zvi wbtRi ˆZwi | Ges AfbK Zi`Y tj LK AvRKvj Zvi GB ÷vBj tK Kwc Ktib, A\_P ˆmq` ntki KvQ FYUv ˆKvi Ktib bv|

Avgvi avi Yv, 75 tciw tq l ˆmq` nK Zi`Yt` i cOZ00xZg tj LK!

nK fivB GLbl wDQb Zi`Y, LpB AvajbK gvb| tZv| GLbl Avgvt` i PgTK t` evi gZ KvR Kivi ˆlgZv AvtQ, gvtS gvtS Zvi Sj K t`Lv hvq| Zeyl Avgv gtb Kwí, Zvi tk0 KvR, wj, th, wj i bvg Avgv etj wQ tm, tj v mv=c0ZKKvtj i bq| GKUzctivtbv|

evsj vt`tki C`msL`vq cwDgersj vi tj LKt` i Mí -Dcb`vm cKvktK Avcbw Kxvte t`tLb?

Avgv tKvbtvfvteB t`wL bv| Avmtj fvtjv wj Ljvg wKbv tmUvB weteP`| tKv\_vq tei`tjv, tK KvUv tei Kijtjv ev Kijtjv bv Gmte wKOB hvq Avtm bv| Avgvt` i C`msL`vq tei`tjv| Avgiv cojvg| tj LvUv hw fvtjv nq Avgvt` i cWKiv DcKZ nte| hw` Lvi vc nq? RMr evtR wRwbm gtb ivtL bv|

GUv cwí Kví GKUv ewYR`| Gfvte wKš` cKviviš`i Avgvt` i tZgb jvf nt`Q bv| GKRB Zi`Y tj LK nqZ wj LtZ wj LtZ AvM0 nwi tq tdj tQ mthvtMi Afvte|

GUv Zng ej tZ cvt`iv| GLb tZv AfbK C`msL`v tei nq| tgvUvgU fvtjv wj Ltj cKvktkí RvqMv cte bv GgbUv NUvi tKvbtv Kví Y bvB|

tj Lv tj wLi mPbvcte`Avcbvi mgmvguqK ev AMR tj LKt` i mnthwMzv ev Kx gtbvfvte cwí j ˆly Kti tQb?

Avgv Lp tme tctqU, Gw K t\_tK Avgv KZA| gnvte`e mnv Avgv etqtU \_vKv Ae`vqB tWtK etj wQtb, tZvgvi KweZv Kwe` i gtZv nq| Zng Ovte bv| wbgfj`yMY, úgvqb AvRv`, tnj vj nwdR, i`^a gneš` km`j w AvgvtK Lp cO` KitiZb| c0U cKvktZ ntj dinv` gRnvi etj wQtb th LtZv fvtjv tj tL| M`KvU0 wj tL tKb Zvi c0Zfv bó KitiQ| Avgv` Qdv, wZwb| Avgvi KweZv cto Drmn w`tqtQb| Avi Ave`j w Aveymvqx` m`vi Dwb AvgvtK wbtR tWtK wbtq wMq etj tQb, tZvgvi tj Lv fvtjv| Zng tj tLv| GB th Drmn, fvtjvevm tctqU, gtb ivLvi gtZv| cwí`j tiRv mvMi tcvb Kti etj wQtb, Avgv tKej mvBwK ceFvm cwí Kvq wj LtZ`i`i` KtiwQ; tZvgvi tj Lvi nvZ fvtjv| Zng hw` tj tLv, bvUK Ges Dcb`vm ˆtUvtZB fvtjv Kite| Zvi ci bxvj gv Behng Avgvi tj Lv cto wPw cwí tqtQtb| ˆmq` Avj x Kexi wbtRB Avgvi eBti wi wFD Kti wbtq GtmwQtb| 0dwi 0 cto ˆmq` gbRy`j Bmjvg etj wQtb, G eQti i tmiv Dcb`vm GUv| mi`vi dRjj Kwig c0Z`KUV Ov`tK iv`vq t`Lv ntj ej tZb, Zng wK gv ctoQ? dtj gvb`li tme Avgv AfbK tctqU| AfbKevi tctqU`Nkvgmj ingvb, Awbmj`4vgvb m`vi; m`uv` Kti`i, gwZDi ingvb mvntei| tgvRvt`sj evey wZwb tZv AvgvtK G jvBtb GtbQb| KvRB evj hvq, AMRt`i, mgKvj xb tj vKt`i fvtjvevm tctq eo ntqU| eo ej tZ epv ntqU|

Avcbw wK Zi`Yt` i tj Lv ctob?

Zi`Y tj LKt` i tj LvN th, tjv cotZ nq tm, tjv cw| thgb Kví l bvg hLb dvfU ZLb cw| Avevi KLt`bv eBtgj vtZ ev XvKvi evBti tMw, AvgvtK tKD GKUv eB Dcnvi w`tjv, cotZ ati t`wL Lp fvtjv, ZLb Lp gb w`tq cw| wKš`Zi`Y tj LKt` i tj Lv cotZ nte Gfvte wbgg Kti cw bv|

Zi`Y tj LKt` i gta` Kv` i tj Lv Avcbvi cO`?

Avgvi tPtq Zi`Y thgb Aw`wZ dví pxi Mí Avgv LeB cO` KtiwQ| i wK`v mj Zvbi Mí cO`, mgb ingvti M` | KweZvq etZ` ivBmy Kvgi`34vgvb Kvgy gvi RK ivtmj, tUvKb VvKi`N Gt` i KweZv cO` Kwí | nVr tKvbtv tj LK, hviv Lp Zrci bv Zvt` i tKvbtv tj Lv cto AwfFZ nB|

Avcbw hv` i K\_v ej tj b, wbtm`tn Zviv fvtjv tj LK, kw`gvb tj LK| Avgv wtkl fvte Avcbvi KvQ Aw`wZ dvépxi Mí m`útK`AwfgZ RvbtZ PvBwQ|

Aw`wZ dvépxi tj Lv Avgvi Lp fvtjv jvtM| wZwb AZ`š`i mPZb tj LK Ges Mí evbtbvi ˆlgZv ivtLb| Zvi c0g Mí M0š`i bvg thb Kx?

Bgvbqtj i Mpcdek |  
Glv cto tZv Avng AurfFZ ntq vMtqnQj vg |

Aw wZ Lp Kg tj tLb, Zte fvtj v tj tLb, wKš' Zvi tj Lv cPti Rulj Zvq Avpvs-, mvari Y cvVK QpZ Pvc  
bv | wZwb AcDqvRbxqfvte fvlv wbtq tLj v Kti b | dtj Mti AvLvb ev wcltqi tPtq fvlvB cãbv ntq I tV |  
GUv Avcwb Kxfvte t tLb?

GtKKRb tj LK GtK i Kg Kti tj tLb | Avgv` i tZv Ggb tj LKl j wMte hviv Rulj Zv wbtq tLj v Ki tZ  
cO` Kti b | Zte Awg gtb Kwi, Aw wZ AKvi tY wbtRi I ci Pvc wbtQb | GLbl wZwb Zi "Y, wKš' I i hLb  
Dcj wai mgqlv `Zwi nte GKUv mgq wZwb ešteb th, wKQyK\_v etj tdj v ` i Kvi, GUv fwi Dcti wbfP  
Kti bv |

Avgv` i eo tj LK gwmbK et` vcvãvq, AvLZvi 3/4vqvb Buj qvm, nvmvb AwRRj nK, gvngj j nK, `mq`  
kvgmj nK, tmuj bv tnvtmb cDjL wKsev Zi "Yt` i gta` Avgv` tgv` dv Kvgyj, kvn` 3/4vqvb, cKvj š- gav,  
kvnvR gbn... tj LKt` i tPtt` Ggb AwfthvM tkvbn hvq bv | Ges ej vB evuj, Giul fvtj v tj tLb...

nK fvb wKQyK\_v cixvYkxj, wKQyK\_v G- tcvitqU Kti b | cixvYv-wbixvYv Kiv memgqB fvtj v | tmttZ Mv  
fwmntq t` qvi tPtq wixvYv Kiv fvtj v | Awg G wcltq Aw wZtK mvapv` B Rvbvtev | Zte tm Bgvbtqj i  
Mncdek Mí wj hZ fvtj v wj tLq, GLb th tjt v wj Lq tm wbtRtK AwZpug Ki tZ wMtq wbtRi Dci tewk  
Pvc wbtQ |

Mí -Dcb`vfm GB mgtaqi ` i "ZcY`j LK m=úK`Avcbvi chfeyY...

nvmvb AwRRj nti Ki tOUMi AZj bxq, Amvari Y; AvšRwZK gvbi | `mq` kvgmj nKtK Awg Lp  
` i "ZcY`j LK gtb Kwi | gvngj j nKtK Lp cO` Kwi | tmuj bv tnvtmbtK kšv Kwi | wbgfj `y` Y Avgvi  
wcltq Kwe | kvgmj ivngvb, Avj gvngj wcltq Mí Kvi t` i gta` knx` j Rwi, I qwm Avntg`, kvn` 3/4vqvb,  
Aw wZ drebx, gwkdj Avj g Gt` i tK Avgvi LpB fvtj v vM | úgvqb Avntg` cO` Kwi | gvbl I tj LK  
wntmte gnt` Rvdi BKej Avgv`K g` Kti ivtLb | Bg`v` j nK wj tbi AtbK tj Lv LpB fvtj v  
tj tMwQj | gCbj Avnmb mvtei, bmixb Rvnb... AtbtKB fvtj v tj tLb, Kiet` i gta` I AtbtKB Lp  
fvtj v | Avj Zvd tnvtmb, Avej nvmvb, knx` Kv` ix...

ngvqb Avntg` i tj Lvtj wLtk Kxfvte t tLb?

Awbmj nK : ngvqb m`vi tK Avgvi Lp eo cãZfv etj gtb nq | Zvi cfi vUvB cãZfv | Ges fxi Y tgsuj K |  
wZwb wKš' KvDtK Kwc Kti b bv | Ggb tgsuj K tj LK Kg AvtQb | Zvi tmY Ae wDgvi cPÉ fvtj v, even!  
Amvari Y |

Avcbv ej tj b, ngvqb Avntg` Kwc Kti b bv | wKš' Awg i tbiw, wZwb wet` k t tK cPti eB GtbtQb th tjt v  
I qvbuBtgi, GKei ctoB tdtj t` qv nq | wZwb tmme e`vew` Kti Gtb KvR j wMtqtQb | Avevi Zwi  
wbgZ Qwe ō` B `yvi ō` j ō` tbi wUf wmi qvj ō` nvBl tQ Uz n`vtfbō-Gi bKj etj etj tRtbiw..

Awbmj nK : nvBl tQ Uz tnvtfbi mvf\_ `B `yvi tKvbn m=úK`tbB | evsj vt` tki mi Kvi `B `yvi tK  
cjt` vi t` qvb, tmUvi Kvi Y wntmte ej v ntqtQ, ō`evyP`vbtg GKUv Qwe AvtQ Kj KvZvi, H aitbi GKwaK  
Mí AvtQ Avmtj ō` evBti i GKUv tj vK ewotZ XtK AtbK mgm`vi mvgvavb Kti t` q | tZv G`uj, KZ`uj  
Mí Avcwb tei Kivi ci t` Lteb tm tjt v tKv\_vl bv tKv\_vl ntq tMtQ | Avgvi wbtRi tej vtZi eúevi  
ntqtQ th, Awg GKUv Mí wj Lj vg, 71 mvjt GKRb gwjvi `vtx Ptj tMtQ, cti wZwb Avti KUv wetq  
Kti tQb | Avevi cō`g `vtx wcltq GtmtQ | cti Awg t` wL th, GB Mti i gtZv Mí wbtq Fwl Kvcfti i Qwe  
AvtQ | G`uj Ggb bv th, Awg Zvi Kwc Kti wQ | Avgvi GKUv Mí AvtQ, cãZ ep`úwZevi ivtZ Avgv` i  
evmvq tPvi Avtm | GB Mí Uv Awg wj tLwQ Kvi Y cãZ ep`úwZevi ivtZ Avgv` i evmvq tPvi AvmZ |  
ewol qj vtK Awg hLb ej j vg, Avgv` i evmvq tZv tPvi Avtm | wZwb ej tj b, niuv, cãZ ep`úwZevi Avtm |  
Awg Mí tj Lvi ci t` wL, Mwetqj Mwmqv gvtkR, wZwb Mí Kxfvte nq kxlR GKUv KgRvj v Kti wQtj b,  
w`P ivBUs, wP`bvU` tj Lvi tKšktj i Dci, tmUvi gta` wZwb GKUv Mí dvtQb, tmUvi bvg ō`kibefti i  
tPvi ō, H tPvi Uv kibefti AvmZ | Avgv` i tPtt` hv ep`úwZevi I t` i tPtt` Zv kibefti | th tKD fiete  
Awg Kwc Kti wQ | i ayKwmbx wgtj hvq Zv bq ev`eZv wgtj hvq |

ngvqb Avntg` GK mVlvKvri etj uQtb- (Aš+½ ngvqb Avntg` : kvnwi qvi Kuei MšZ) nvmvb AwRRj ntki tj Lv fvtj v, Zte AvgvK Zvi tj Lv Lp GKUv AvKI Kti bvl Avcbvi `uofwz Kx?

Avghi Lp gtb nq bv th, ngvqb m'vi G K\_v etj tQb| hiv` etj \_vtKb, m'vi tK AvKI Kti bv, Zvntj tZv tRvi Kti AvKI Kivtbr hvte bvl i ex`bv\_ VvKi AtbK \_i "ZcY@tj LKtK, KmetK fvtj v tj LK gtb Ki tZb bvl Avevi mgKvj xb hviv fvtj v wj LtQb cw\_exi AbT, Zvt` i tj Lv wZwb gb w`tq cotZb bvl GiKg nq, GK eo tj LK AvtiK eo tj LKtK \_i "ZcY@bvl gtb Ki tZ cvti b| GUv w`tq wKQyhvq Avtm bvl wKŠ` nvmvb AwRRj nK Lp fvtj v tj LK, m'cvi tj LK| ngvqb Avntg` l \_i "ZcY@tj LK| nvmvb AwRRj nKtK Avcbv GKwJ Dcb`vm DrmM@Kti tQb 0vjav Ges fvtj vevmv Mí 0... nvmvb AwRRj nKtK Awg Lp \_i "ZcY@tj LK Ges weij c0Zfv gtb Kwi |

evsj v mwnTZ` hut` i c0vb tj LK aiv nq : Zvi vk¼i, wefwZfY, ew¼gP` , gmbK et` vcva`vq c0jL tj LK m=útk@Avcbvi Kx avi Yv?

Avghi c0ve tZv g»Zv| M` ^Zwi ntj v 1800 mvtj , ew¼gPb` i nvZ aši Avgi v GKUv GwMtq tMj vg| Zvi ci Zvi v wj LtZ` i i " Ki tjb bNIGZ my` i fvl v Zvi v tKv\_vq tctqQtb, Kx c0w` \_Ygg fvl v, wefwZfY, Zvi vk¼i i | tmB g»ZvB tZv Avgi KvtU bvl Zvi cti B bv Zvt` i Mí ej vi tKŠkj , Rxeb RmrtK t` Levi tPvL, `eÁwmbK `uofwz, we`šqKi !

Avcbvi Mí -Dcb`vfmI bvgKti Yi t¶t¶ Rxebv` `vki KueZvi kã \_"Q ev j vBtbi Askmetkl t` Lv hvq| GUv tKb?

GUv Avmtj KLtbr KLtbr ntqtQ, Avghi AtbK eBtqi bvg Rxebv` `vk t\_tK tbqv| Rxebv` tK tZv Awg Lp c0` Kwi , Avi GLtbr Awg thUv gtb Kwi , Avgv` i ü`tqi AbjwZ\_wj , tmlv Rxebv` i gva`tg `uofvte c0vKZ nq| AtbK AvtQb thgb ngvqb Avntg` m'vi Rxebv` t\_tK wbtqtQb, i ex`bv\_ t\_tKl tbb| Avghi KvtQ i ex`bv` i t\_tK t\_tK Rxebv` tK wKUZg etj gtb nq| Avi msL`vq hLb Avcbv tenk tj tLb GZ bvgB ev tKv\_vq LjR cvteb|

Rxebv` `vktK wbtq Avcbvi GKwJ Ab`i Kg Dcb`vm tewi tqtQ 0GZw` b tKv\_vq uQtb b0, Ggb AwfBe wltqi fvebvUv Kxfvte Gtj v?

c0tg AvgvK Mí Uv w`tqQtb b Rwgj web wmi` K, wZwb Avgv` i mvt\_ Kvr Ki tZb| Dwb AvgvK tLur t` b th, Rxebv` i Rxtbi tkl w`b\_wj tZ kws-bvtgi GKUv bvm@cvtk uQj | GUv wbtq GKUv Mí ntZ cvti | ZLb t\_tKB Awg fvetZ \_wK| Rxebv` i ej j Zv tmb t\_tK `i i` Kti , AvgvK `É kws-w`tqQj bvtUti i ebj Zv tmb, GB K\_vUv thtnZi AvtQ, kws` mvt\_ kws-wgtj hv`Q, meUv wgtj GKUv Kvr Kiv thtZ cvti th ebj Zv tmb tK uQtb b| wj tL tdj j vg Avi wK|

0`c0Dcb`vfmI Abjfc wbi x¶v ev civev` eZv t` LtZ cvB...

0`c0Uv wK civev` e bv, Avgv` i eZ@vbtK e`vL`v Kivi Rtb` gvtS gta` Kvi wK Nubvi Avktq wbtZ nq| A\_ev AvNvZ KtZ Ptt`Qb eZ@vbtbi tKvtrv Am¼wZtK, wKŠ` tetQ wbtZ nt`Q Kvi wK Pwi T` ev NUbvtK| Awg M` Kvu@bi gta` l Ggb Kti uQ| fvtj vB j vtm Avgi KvtQ|

Rxebv` `vk tZv Avcbvi w0q Kue| Zvi tKvB tj Lv\_tj v AvcbvtK g» l c0fweZ Kti?

Awg gtb Kwi , Zvi metPtq fvtj v tj Lv ifcmx evsj v, thUv wZwb Zwi RxeI kvq c0vk Kti bub, UstKi gta` wQj | gZi cti tmlw Awe@Z nq| tKb c0vk Kti bub Zvl Avgi v eštZ cwi | Kvi Y ZLb AvaybKZvi RqRqKvi hv`Q| Gwj qU th AvaybKZvi mPbv Kti tQb, tmlvtZ ex`e emy AskMšY Kivi tPov Kti tQb evsj vq| kvj`ter` tj qvi Zvt` i Av`k@Kue| tmB mgtq ifcmx evsj vq GB evsj vi eY0v Kxfvte AvaybK cvKiv tbe tm wltq w0qB Zvi w0av uQj | wKŠ` wZwb Avmtj H RvqMvUvtZ mevBtK Qwotq tMtQb| wZwb AZ`š- AvaybK, tgšw K KÉ`↑| Zvi cti Awg ej tev, Zvi teva, AvU eQi AvtMi GKw` b KueZv\_tj v AvgvK fxl Yfvte g» Kti tQ|



RweZ Ae`vq Rxebv>` GZ Kg cPvi tctqtQb th, AtbtK ZvtK Kwe mnmteI `xKwZ t`bnb| GUv Avcb Kxfvte wetePbv Kti b?

Awg tZv cDqB ewj , Avgvi OGZw b tKv\_vq uQtj bD eBtqiI AvtQ, Rxebv>` `vk hLb gvi tMtj b, ZvtK wbtq ekt`e emy GKUv `siY msL`v KiZ PvbTj b| GLb wZwb mpx>`bv\_ `fEi KvtQ tj Lv PvbTz wMtquQtj b| mpx>`bv\_ `E etj uQtj b, th Kwe bq Zvi Dci `siY msL`v tei Kivi `iKvi Kx? tZv GtZv Dtc`v wZwb tctqtQb, Zui gZi GtZv eQi cti Avgiv Rwb th tK Kwe Avi tK Kwe bq| Avi Rxebv>` i GLb cDZov tmUv we`sqKi | wZwb uQtj b `i`nZg Kwe, wRbZg I `fepa`Zg Kwe| AvRtK Zui tj Lv KweZv Avgv` i evMavivi Ask ntq tMtQ| evsj vi gL ev Avevi Awme wdti cPti e`envi nq| Zvi `Zui Kiv Pwi T bvtUvti i ebj Zv tmb, bvtUvti i wMtq wKs` tj vtK ebj Zv tm`bi emv tLutR, A\_P ebj Zv tmb wKs` GKwU RvUj KweZv| KZLwb mv\_R ntj bvtUvi wMtq gvbj ebj Zv tm`bi emv LrtZ cvti | Kx iKg cDve-cDZciE, mwnZ`-ms`wZi Dcti , Rvwi Dcti Kwei ntZ cvti GUv fvetj wev`SZ ntZ nq|

mpxj Mt`wcvav`q t`k cwI Kvq GKUv cDv wj tLtb, gZi ci Rxebv>` i GZ Dcb`vm tei`f`Q hv we`sqKi | Avevi tmme tj Lv Ggb th, Rxebv>` i bq tmUv ej vl Am`e| Ggb nI qvi Kx Kvi Y?

GUv Lp we`sqKi, KviY wZwb cvZvi ci cvZv Dcb`vm wj tLtb| kvixi K cwI ktgi K\_v wPšIv Kitj nqZ cDZw b 3-4 cvZv Kti wj LtZ ntqtQ| wKs` GKUv cKvk KiZ t`b bvtB| Ges Zvi Rxtbi K\_v Gmtei gta` AvtQ| Awg OGZw b tKv\_vq uQtj bD-Gi gta` tmUv e`envi KtiQtQb| hLb wZwb th Rxebv` hvcb KtiQtQb tmUv wfbewig w`tq bvtK-bwtKvi bvg e`j Kti wj tL ti tL tMtQb| me\_tj v Dcb`vm th fvtj v ntqtQ Zv bv, wKs` Kwe u`tqi th `IiY, th e`Zv, Pvkwi cvt`Qb bv, `v`utZ`i wKQyAvfvm wbcv`fvt e etj tMtQb| dtj Rxebv>` tK eštZ ntj GB Dcb`vm\_wj cotZ nte|

Avcb GKevi etj tQb (Avb>` Avtj v, 1Rp 2007), i ayevsj vq tj Lvi Kvi tY Rxebv>` `vk cD` wK KweB i tq tMtj b| me`fvi Ziq chS`t bb| Bsti wRtZ wj Ltj tmiv` i KvZvti wekpvmx Zvi bvg RvZ|

Awg ZvB gtb Kwi | Rxebv>` tK cv\_ex th Rvbtj v bv, GtZ Zvi tKv`bv `wZ nqwb| wZwb Zui RvqMvq Ptj tMtQb| cv\_exvix ewAZ ntj v| Awg Avtgi Kvq thevi tMj vg, Avgvi th Abeyw` Kv uQtj b mvi Avk>` bvtg wDBqtKp GKwU tqtq, Awg ZvtK tevSvtbvi tPov Ki Zvg ev I t`i w`tqUf ivBwUs I qvKrtci Kwm i`tg wMtq Awg hLb evsj v fvl v Ges mwnZ` m`utK`ej uQ, GKUv eB tZv temi tqtQ wKbUv we wmwj -i, G tcvtqU Ae A`vcU` wKv`Mvi j vBtehi Z AvtQ, Rxebv>` `vk m`utK`eBUv, tZvgiv GUv coev th cv\_extZ Kwe KZ eo ntZ cvti b| th Kwe D`Ui M`evi gtZv w`I äZv t`LtZ cvq, th tj vK cvLi bxtoi gtZv tPvL t`LtZ cvq, tZvgiv hv` evsj v RvbtZ-Bsti wR Abeyv` tZv me nwi tq hvq| Avi tZvgiv th nZfvMv, evsj v Rvbtv bv, Rxebv>` cotZ cvite bv| G\_tj v ej Zvg|

wewemi GK mv`vrvKvti Avcb etj tQb, GKRb eo tj LtKi `enkó` nt`Q, tmY Ae wDgvi ev imteva| ev`wvj i Rxtb Avmtj KZUKwDgvi AvtQ etj Avcb gtb Kti b?

evOvj i Rxtb cPti wDgvi AvtQ| evOvj im KiZ cD` Kti | Avb>`cY`Rxebv`cb KiZ cD` Kti | ev`wvj t` i nvmi MtI, cPivb XvKvi tj vKt` i th tKŠZK\_wj AvtQ tmmti gta` AvtQ| Avgv` i mwnZ`i gta` gta`, wektl Kti Avgv` i mg`-eo tj LK Lp i wK, iex`bv\_ wbtR, ew`gP>`a, kirP>`a wKsev Avj vtj i Nti i `j vj ev utZvgt`cPvi bKkv Gme cPti i mtevam`ubf Avgv` i eZ`vKvtj ngvqB Avt`g`, g`v`\$ Rvdi BKevj ; wmw qvm` i gta` AvLZvi `v`v`v`v Bwv qvm, nvmv AvwRRj ntKi tmY Ae wDgvi Lp fvtj v| Bwv qv`mi th tk`teva, we`c Kivi `IgzvN GUv Amvavi Y|

nvmv AvwRRj ntKi tj Lvq imteva Lp Kg...

AvtQ| wKs` tmUv Avcb ešteb, hv` Zvi wvt\_ K\_v etj b| LpB i wK gvbj | wZwb Lp eo wki x tZv, KvtrB wZwb th eY`v\_tj v t`b, tmme tQvUMti iB eY`v, wKs` tm\_tj v cDq KweZvi `kwI K Pig DrKI`ú`k`Kti | Zvi tmY Ae wDgvi Uv Zvi tmS` thP eY`vi gta` mavi YZ j K`wqZ Ae`vq\_vtK|

nvmv AvwRRj nK K\_v ej vi mgq hZUv mvej xj , Avšwi K Ges mnR, tj Lvi mgq ZvtK AtbK tewk mshZ gtb nq|



tmUvi Abɛv` wZwb cKvk Kti tQb; Awg gtb Kwi th, Avgvi teto I Vvi tcQtb A tK Kwe-mvwnwZ`tki 9jz`  
9jz` Ae` vb AvtQ tmLvtb Ave` j gvbwb`mq` i Ae` vbUv cO|  
GKRb Mí tJ LK, mgvtj vPK, whwb Mí ctí i mPbv msL`wU tctq D`QmZ cKsmv I ab`ev` RvbtqtQb, wbtR  
t`K tcvb Kti 32 wqubU atí K\_v ej vi Af`šti, tmB wZwb, Mí ctí i GKwU wj wLZ wi wFD cL`vkv Kivq  
etj tQb, gvbwb`mq` i gZv ivRvKvi, Avj e` ti i tj Lv \_vKvq wi wFD Kiv m`e bq| K\_v ntj v, Avbmj  
ntKi gZ KtWi evgcis, D`aj mvinwZ`K I wqWqvKgf ct`G Uv gvUvi KitiQ bv| Avmtj mvinwZ`i ct`G  
Gme gtbvve tkl chS-KZUKzmpj etq Avbte?  
cOg K\_v nt`Q Awg evgcis` bv| gvb`li fvtj v PvB| evsj vt`tki fvtj v PvB| Awg evsj vt`kciš| Avi  
gvbwb`mq` i vRvKvi tmUv Avgvi GK`gB wekjm nq bv| wZwb mvinwZ`i tmev Kti tQb| evsj v mvinwZ`i tmev  
Kti tQb| KweZv wj tL tQb Ges Zvi wbtRi tj Lvi tFZti tKv`bv cOZwqvkxj Zv bv| wZwb hLb Rxebv`  
`vktK wbtq tj tLb GUVi gta` tKv`bv cOZwqvkxj Zvi MÜ LjR citeb bv| wKš` wZwb cPai gmj gvb  
tj LKt` i tK wbtq wj tL tQb| wZwb thme KvM`R tj tLb tmme KvM`R mvaviYZ cOZwqvkxj ivl tj tLb|  
tmUv GKUv mgn`v| A`f, Zvi Pj vtdivi th RMZUv N ZvtZ evQ wePvi Kg| thgb AvgvtK thme KvMR  
wj L tZ ej tj Awg wj Le bv, gvbwb`mq` nqtZv wj L t`b| wKš` gvbwb`mq` AZ`š-cMwZkxj GKRb gvb|  
Ges whwb evsj v mvinwZ`i gj avi vi tmev Kti b, wZwb cMwZkxj Zvi B tmev Kti b|

`mq` gbRj`j Bmj vtgi Mí Avcbvi tKgb j vtM?  
fv tj v|

wZwb fWzme`^tj vK, Avcbvi Ggb gtb nq?  
bv|

bvni xB Rvntbi Mí Ges Zvi Do`z m`útk`Avcbvi AwfgZ Kx?  
bvni xB Rvntb Lp fvtj v Mí tj tLb Ges Zvi Mí cto gvtS gvtS Awg PgtK DVZvg| ZvtK tcvb Ki Zvg|  
Do`z fvtj v Dcb`vm|

ki rP` i tj Lv wbtq Avcbvi Abf`wZ tKgb?  
tQvUtejq hLb ctow ZLb Lp fvtj v j vMZ| eo ntq cwo bvB| GLb Avti Kevi cov` i Kvi |

ngvqb Avntg` i cte`wZwb me`aK Rbwc` tj Ltki gh`v ev` fKwZ tctqtQb|  
wb`OqB|

Bg`v`j nK wj tbi tj Lv Avcbvi tKgb j vtM?  
Bg`v`j nK wj tbi A tK tj Lv Lp fvtj v|

Zui tj Lvi tKv w` Kiu AvcbvtK g` Kti?  
tj LK wntme Zui wbmwqwi wUv g` Kti | hLb wZwb tj tLb, hZewbtq tj tLb| bi Rvntb hLb wj tL tQb,  
ZLb Zvi GKwM`Zv AvgvtK g` Kti tQ| Avgvi wKš` cO` Zui / i va / K` bvtgi Dcb`vmwU|

tek` wU`Dcb`vm|  
Gi tP`q` wU`Dcb`vm Avi Kx ntZ cti th, Dcb`vtmi bvgK ej tQ, Avgvi evc` wQj GKUv j vPv| Amvavi Y|

Avcbv ZvtK GKwU Dcb`vm DrmM`Kti tQb`Nbw` bx| DrmM`etí wj tL tQb : w`c` I k`xq K\_v mvinwZ`K  
Bg`v`j nK wj b AMRcOZtgly evsj vt`tki cKvkvb-RMZ hui KvQ FYx...  
evsj vt`tki cKvkvb Rmr tZv GKvEi mtj i cti ntj v, cO`tg wKš` ngvqb Avntg` I AZ Rbwc` wQtj b bv,  
GgbwK ngvqb Avntg` i bvgUv hLb tj vtK RvbtZv bv tZgb, ZLb Bg`v`j nK wj b metP`q Rbwc`  
tj LK wQtj b| Zvi Dcti fi mv Kti cKvkvb RMZ G` tZ` i i` Kti |

gnv=š Rvdi BKertj i tj Lv cQ` Kti b?  
ZufK cQ` Kwi mvguMK frte| Zui Kj vg Ges gvby| wntmte cQ` Kwi | Zvi KvR, tj vfk cQ` Kwi | Zvi  
tPniv t`L, Avgg Zvi gtZv Kti tMud Ges Pj ti tLwQ| Zvi eB Avgg Lp Ar ctowQ| Zvi GKwU Kvi Y  
nt`Q Avgg mtqY wdKkb cotZ cwii bv| wKs' Zui ev`Prt` i eB Avgvi eUzi vfk`, `xcybv=fi UzctowQ| Lp  
fvvj v|

Zvi tj Lvi tKvb w` Kiu Avcbvfk g» Kti?  
Zvi Kj vtg th mvmn Ges tmY Ae wDgvi cEj, eB, wj tZl | fvvj v j vM|

ŌteKvi tZi w` b, wj tZ tCgŌ eBwU ZufK DrmM`Kti tQb...  
cti l Avi GKUv DrmM`Kti \_vKtZ cwii |

Mí Kvi Avngv` tgv`elv Kvgj etj b, Awlbmj ntki tPóv \_vfk fvvj v wQy KvR Kievi | tmme mdj nq  
wKbv Zv wbtq weZK`\_vKtZ cvti, wKs' tPóvi K\_vUv `xKvi bv Kti civ v hvq bv| gv, Avtqkv g1/2, wPqwi ev  
ey y l i ul tKb t`k Z`vM Kti wQj cfwZ Dcb`vfm wZvb Avgvt` i BwZnvfmi „i“ZcY`Aa`vq, tj v wbtq KvR  
Kti tQb| wKí g1/2 i wePrti Gme Dcb`vm nqZ Lp tewk gvKfí cvte bv mgvtj vPKt` i KvQ t`fk, wKs' Zvi  
KwgUtgUwUvfk Dtc¶v l Kiv hvte bv| Gme Dcb`vfm gj mgm`v, Awlbmj nK `Zt`Z`Zv nwi tqtQb...  
GUv nqtZv Avngv` tgv`elv Kvgvtj i gtb nqtQ, ZvB etj tQb| Avevi AfbK mgvtj vPK AvtQb, „i“ZcY`  
hvi v, Zvi v G, tj vfk fvvj v etj tQb|

tKvfbv Zi`Y tj LtKi eB cKvfk i Rb` Avcbv cKvkKtK DŌ» ev Abtiva Kti b?  
AvgvtK hv` tKD ati, Avgvi eBUv fvvj v j vMj Kwi |

cŌZwŌZ tKvfbv tj LtKi ct¶ GB we l quU j 3/4vKi, `vqexZvi, i tF`Qvi ŃAvcbv Kx gtb Kti b?  
Avgg gvbt l i Rb` KvR Kti tZ cQ` Kwi | nqtZv GUv Avgvi Ab`vq nq| AfbK mgq Avgg Z`wei Kwi  
gvbt l i Rb`| Avgg AfbtKi eB cKvk Kti w` tqwQ|

e<sup>w</sup>3MZ e<sup>v</sup>cvi m<sup>v</sup>cvi

t0tj tej vq Avcbvi bvbvi Kg <sup>~</sup>ccwQj | me <sup>~</sup>ccq fievb I fvtjv K<sup>w</sup>wi qvti i nuZQmbtK Dtc<sup>¶</sup>v Kti w<sup>~</sup>Zi ntj b m<sup>v</sup>sew KZv I tj Lv<sup>tj</sup> w<sup>~</sup>LtZ | GtZ Avcbv KZUKz ZB, mdj ev <sup>~</sup>ccet<sup>t</sup>Yi w<sup>~</sup>Lti tci0tZ tctit0b etj gtb nq?

bv ti, Avgvi LpB AZwB | Awg tZv G eQi tKvtbv w<sup>~</sup>KKtbi eB KiwQ bv | 2011 mv<sup>tj</sup> | Gi KviY nt<sup>o</sup>Q Awg fvtjv w<sup>~</sup>KQy Ki<sup>t</sup>Z PvB | fvtjv tj LK ntZ PvB | Rwb bv, Kx Ki<sup>t</sup>j fvtjv tj LK nq | w<sup>~</sup>KŠ Avgvi AvKv<sup>¶</sup>v th, Awg fvtjv tj LK ne | tmB <sup>~</sup>ccbv ci<sup>+</sup>Y nqwb | Awg hLb wj w<sup>~</sup>L c0Z<sup>~</sup> Kevi t<sup>f</sup>teuQ, GB eBUv w<sup>~</sup>tq nq<sup>t</sup>Zv Avgvi fvtjv tj LK nI qv nte | eB cKvt<sup>t</sup>ci ci gtb ntq<sup>t</sup>Q w<sup>~</sup>KQynqwb | Avevi wj w<sup>~</sup>L | tZv tQvU tQvU tP0v bv Kti eo tP0v Kti t<sup>~</sup> Lvi Rb<sup>~</sup> Gevi <sup>~</sup>g w<sup>~</sup>bw<sup>o</sup>Q |

tj Lv<sup>tj</sup> w<sup>~</sup>Li evBti I Avcbv tek w<sup>~</sup>KQy KvR Ktib : gv<sup>~</sup> K<sup>w</sup>eti<sup>v</sup>ax Av<sup>~</sup>vj b, GwmW mšym w<sup>~</sup>eti<sup>v</sup>ax mv<sup>g</sup>w<sup>~</sup>RK Av<sup>~</sup>vj b... | tj Lv<sup>tj</sup> w<sup>~</sup>Li evBti tj LK<sup>t</sup> i Avi I te<sup>w</sup>k <sup>~</sup>vqexZv <sup>~</sup>i Kvi etj Avcbv gtb Ktib?

tj LK fvtjv nI qvi Rb<sup>~</sup> <sup>~</sup>i Kvi bvB | gv<sup>~</sup>bl w<sup>~</sup>nt<sup>m</sup>te i<sup>+</sup>aytj LK nj vg Avi w<sup>~</sup>KQ<sup>B</sup> Kij vg bv, Awg I i Kg bv | GB R<sup>t</sup>b<sup>~</sup> ewj, Awg th eo tj LK ntZ cw<sup>~</sup>wb Zvi KviY mgvRUv w<sup>~</sup>btq, t<sup>~</sup>klv w<sup>~</sup>btq, gv<sup>~</sup>bl i DcKvi Kiv w<sup>~</sup>btq, mgvR<sup>t</sup>K cv<sup>~</sup>te t<sup>~</sup> qvi w<sup>~</sup>PS<sup>~</sup> v w<sup>~</sup>btq w<sup>~</sup>KQy v e<sup>v</sup>cZ ntq AwQ | Lp eo tj LK w<sup>~</sup>hb w<sup>~</sup>Zw w<sup>~</sup>KŠ<sup>~</sup> G<sup>~</sup> wj i Et<sup>~</sup>ay<sup>o</sup> D<sup>t</sup>v i<sup>+</sup>ay w<sup>~</sup>ki U<sup>~</sup>v<sup>t</sup>KB Zvi msmvi Kti tZ<sup>t</sup>j b | Awg w<sup>~</sup>kt<sup>~</sup>i cvkvcw<sup>~</sup>k mv<sup>g</sup>w<sup>~</sup>RK KZ<sup>~</sup> t<sup>~</sup>jt<sup>~</sup>K I Avgvi msm<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>i g<sup>~</sup>v<sup>~</sup>S V<sup>~</sup>ib w<sup>~</sup>tq<sup>~</sup>Q | tmUv i<sup>+</sup>ay gv<sup>~</sup> K<sup>w</sup>eti<sup>v</sup>ax Av<sup>~</sup>vj tbi gv<sup>~</sup>tgB bq, Avi I KvR Av<sup>~</sup>Q | tj LK<sup>t</sup> i Gme bv ntj I P<sup>t</sup>j | tKD h<sup>~</sup> gtb Ktib, Avgvi mv<sup>g</sup>w<sup>~</sup>RK A<sup>~</sup>z<sup>~</sup>Kvi <sup>~</sup>vK<sup>~</sup>te bv, thgb ex<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup> e emygtb Ki<sup>t</sup>Zb, Avej nvmv w<sup>~</sup>bg<sup>~</sup>š<sup>~</sup> yM<sup>~</sup>Yi m<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>z SMov Ki<sup>t</sup>Zb<sup>~</sup> K<sup>~</sup>wie tZv K<sup>~</sup>wie, Zvi Avevi mv<sup>g</sup>w<sup>~</sup>RK <sup>~</sup>vqexZv Kx? fvtjv tj Lv A<sup>~</sup>z<sup>~</sup>Kvi <sup>~</sup>vK<sup>~</sup>tj I ntZ cv<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>i, bvI ntZ cv<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>i |

e<sup>w</sup>3MZ f<sup>~</sup>te Avcbv Kx ai<sup>t</sup>Yi R<sup>~</sup>ebh<sup>~</sup>cb Ktib?

Awg kvš-w<sup>~</sup>kó w<sup>~</sup>bi w<sup>~</sup>ewj R<sup>~</sup>ebh<sup>~</sup>cb Kwi | Awg m<sup>~</sup>smwi K | cw<sup>~</sup>i evi<sup>t</sup>k mgq w<sup>~</sup>B | mÜ<sup>~</sup>vi Av<sup>~</sup>tMB Nti w<sup>~</sup>clwi | K<sup>w</sup>et<sup>~</sup> i, tj LK<sup>t</sup> i thme Av<sup>~</sup>Çv nq tmm<sup>~</sup>te hvB bv, tKvtbv t<sup>~</sup>ŠivZ<sup>~</sup>cbvi t<sup>f</sup>Z<sup>t</sup>i Awg Pwj bv |

Avcbv w<sup>~</sup>K Ku<sup>~</sup>P<sup>~</sup>evR<sup>~</sup>v<sup>~</sup>i hvb? w<sup>~</sup>R<sup>~</sup>ibm<sup>~</sup>c<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>i <sup>~</sup>vg R<sup>~</sup>v<sup>~</sup>bb?

(<sup>~</sup>xN<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>nt<sup>~</sup>m) tQvU tej vq Awg A<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>BK evRvi KtiwQ | K<sup>w</sup>m tm<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>Fb t<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>K U<sup>~</sup>tqj f ch<sup>~</sup>– cuP eQi Awg K<sup>w</sup>U<sup>~</sup>hbDqym evRvi KtiwQ | GL<sup>~</sup>v<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>b XvKvq tZgb hvB bv | <sup>~</sup>i Kvi ntj hvB | evRvi Ki<sup>t</sup>Z ntj m<sup>~</sup>vaviYZ cvovi tclwi I qvj vi KvQ t<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>K kvK m<sup>~</sup>ia tKbvi tP0v Kwi | <sup>~</sup>vg Rwb bv | KviY Awg ewj, GUV <sup>~</sup>vl I U<sup>~</sup>v<sup>~</sup>vl | KZ ntq<sup>t</sup>Q etj v | Zvi ci tj vK<sup>~</sup>Uv <sup>~</sup>vg etj, tmLvb t<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>K nqZ <sup>~</sup>k w<sup>~</sup>ek UvKv Kg t<sup>~</sup> qvi tP0v Kwi | Avj<sup>~</sup>v Avj<sup>~</sup>v w<sup>~</sup>R<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>Am Kwi bv, tZvgvi kv<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>Ki <sup>~</sup>vg KZ, g<sup>~</sup>jj vi <sup>~</sup>vg K<sup>~</sup>Zv |

w<sup>~</sup>et<sup>~</sup>μZv<sup>~</sup>v Avcbv<sup>t</sup>K VKvq etj gtb nq?

gtb nq bv | Awg m<sup>~</sup>vaviYf<sup>~</sup>te avbg<sup>~</sup>Üi tclwi I qvj v, f<sup>~</sup>v<sup>~</sup>tbi I c<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>i w<sup>~</sup>ew<sup>~</sup>μ Kti, Zvi KvQ t<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>K w<sup>~</sup>K<sup>~</sup>ub | GB tj vK<sup>~</sup>Uv<sup>~</sup> |

ti <sup>~</sup>j vi?

niv | tm h<sup>~</sup>w<sup>~</sup> cu<sup>~</sup>Pk UvKvi kvK w<sup>~</sup>ew<sup>~</sup>μ Kti Zvt<sup>~</sup>K nvt<sup>~</sup>ÜW cv<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>m<sup>~</sup>U j v<sup>~</sup>f Ki<sup>t</sup>Z nte | Zvntj tm AvovB k UvKv j v<sup>~</sup>f Ki<sup>t</sup>Z cv<sup>~</sup>te | Zvi msmvi Uv tZv Pj tZ w<sup>~</sup>tZ nte | Awg 5 UvKv VKj vg w<sup>~</sup>K VKj vg bv ZvtZ Avgvi hvq bvtm bv | GUV A<sup>~</sup>šw<sup>~</sup>Zi w<sup>~</sup>bgq th, tm Kvi I qvb evR<sup>~</sup>v<sup>~</sup>i th w<sup>~</sup>R<sup>~</sup>ibm<sup>~</sup>Uv 250 UvKvq w<sup>~</sup>Kb<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>Q tmUv I t<sup>~</sup>K 500 UvKvq w<sup>~</sup>ew<sup>~</sup>μ Ki<sup>t</sup>Z nte | dtj GtZ VKvi Btq w<sup>~</sup>btq Pwj bv | w<sup>~</sup>KŠ<sup>~</sup> t<sup>~</sup>jt<sup>~</sup>K hLb c0Z<sup>~</sup>vi Yv Kti ZLb gb Lvi<sup>~</sup>vc ntq hvq | aiv hvK, Awg w<sup>~</sup>Mtq ej j vg, f<sup>~</sup>vB Avgv<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>K GKUv tcl<sup>~</sup>c t<sup>~</sup>b thUv fvtjv | tm ej j, GUV w<sup>~</sup>btq hvb, fvtjv | eimvq w<sup>~</sup>Mtq t<sup>~</sup> Lj vg fvtjv bv |

<sup>~</sup>š-mš<sup>~</sup>v w<sup>~</sup>btq k<sup>~</sup>wc<sup>~</sup>tq hvl qv nq?

hvl qv nq | tKbvKvUv Ki<sup>t</sup>Z hvB |

GLb tKvtbv m<sup>~</sup> i x tg<sup>~</sup>tq t<sup>~</sup> L<sup>~</sup>tj, Nwb0Zv ev Aš<sup>~</sup>½Zv ntj tKvtbv fievb nq? tcl<sup>~</sup>g cotZ B<sup>~</sup>o Kti?

Nwbô ntZ Bt"O Kti, Ašit½ ntZ Bt"O Kti | wKš' NwbôZv nq bv tZv | wKš' Lp Bt"O Kti | tčŋ cotZ Bt"O Kti, tčŋ tdj tZ Bt"O Kti tenk |  
Avcvvi tj Lvi f³t`i gta` tKD tčŋ wte`b Kti?  
tj Lvi f³ wKbv Rwb bv, tčŋ KLtbn KLtbn wte`b Kti | Lp tenk Kti bvB | wKš' tj Lv fvtj v tj tMtO, Gi Kg K\_v AšitKB etj |

Avcvvi e`w³MZ Rxešb cŋB-AcŋBi wKQyK\_v hv` etj b!  
Avg hv tctqŋ, Zv AšitK | Avgvi thvM`Zvi evBti tctqŋ | cvB bvB tmUv Avgvi AšitvM`Zvi Kvi tY | Avg gšb Kwi th, Avgvi `ZtčZšZvi mt½ Avi GKUz hZevb nI qvi cŋqvRbxqZv wQj | Avg eBtqi mS`v AšitZK ewotq tdtj wQj | Avi GKUz Kg wj tL Avi GKUz hZevb Avg fvtj v Ki Zvg | tmB AZwSuv Avgvi itq tMtO | wKš' tj vtK AvgvtK iv`ÍvNvtU KLtbn KLtbn tPt, aiv hvK, tKvtbn GKUv iv`vq thLvtb cŋekwaKvi msiwŋjZ, cŋixiv`wotq itqŋQb, mevBtK tPK Kti Kti tXvKvt"Qb | Avgvi gv\_vUv evi Kivi mt½ mt½ ej j, m`vi, Avcub AvmtQb, hvb | AvcvvtK tZv Avgiv cO` Kwi | Gi Kg hLb NtU ev i`vtei m`m, Avg e³Zv w`tZ Dve, tm Avti KRbtK ej tQ th, Avlomyj ntKi K\_v\_wj eo fvtj v jvtM, Zvi K\_v\_wj v gb w`tq i btZ nte | G i Kg KZ\_wj ev`e mjev cvl qv hvq | tm\_wj Avg Lp DctfvM Kwi | gvtqiv AvgvtK Lp t`vqv Kti b, wetkl Kti gv tj Lvi Rb` | hviv GKUzeq`c, Zviv cŋYfti t`vqv Kti b |

Avcvvi `x tgui bv Bqvmigb? wZwb Kx Kti b?  
tgui bv Avtgui Kvb G`vt`mtZ KvR Kti b, Z\_` wfvM |

Avcvvi v`Rb cŋq GKmt½ msev` cŋt` KvR Ki tZb?  
ivBU | Avgiv tfti i KwM`R GKmt½ KvR Ki Zvg |

GKmt` msev` cŋt` KvR Kivi mjev` gvtS gvtS ivtZ ZwtK ewo tčŋt w` tZb?  
w` Zvg |

ZLb Avcub tKv\_vq\_vKtZb ev tgui bv Bqvmigb?  
Avg tZv AšitK RvqMvq wQj vg, e`vtPj vi wntmte | gMevRvti wQj vg, Gwj d`vU ti vtW t`\_tKwQ | tgui bvi evmv wQj | qwi tZ | Avgvt` i tfti i KwM`Ri Avclm wQj evsj vGUti, Zvi ci kvnevM |

tčŋUv ntq DVj KLb?  
H mgqUvtZB | Avgvt` i wetqUv nq 1993 mtj | 92 mtj Avgiv AšitKvi ex nB |

Avcvvi AvrtKi Avlomyj nK ntq | Wvi tčŋt tgui bv Bqvmigtbi fvgKv tKgb?  
tgui bvi KvtQ Avgvi bvbvte FY AvtQ | GKUv nt"O | tZv BšitwR mmtZ`i OvTx, I i Kj `vtY Avg AšitK eBcĀ mntR jvf Kwi | tm mivmvi | AvgvtK ci vgk` mntvMzv Kti tQ | Zvi ci tm wotRI GKRB fvtj v cvwKv | Lp fvtj v Pj w`PĀ `kR | Ges I i thtnZicw\_exi tčŋ mmtZ`\_wj cov AvtQ, i ayckv Kivi Rb`B cov bv, I fvtj v cvWK, dtj cvWK wntmte Zvi i`wPUv DPz | KvtRB Avg hv Zv GKUv wj Ltj B tm cksmv Kti bv | fvtj v wj Ltj B tKej Kti | HUv GKUv wPšĀ v\_vtK th, tgui bv cO` thb Kti Gi Kg wj LtZ nte | Gi tPtq Lvi v c tj Lv hvte bv |

wetq Kiti b KLb?  
Avgiv 1993 mtj i 1 Ašitvei wetq Kwi |

wetqi ci tKv\_vq DVtj b?  
gMevRvti GKUv tQvE evmv frov wotq Avgiv DšitwQj vg |

Avcub wK j w½ cti b?  
Avg j w½ cwi | GLbl cwi | tgui bv LpB AcO` Kti |

vetqi AvtM tgm bv kZ<sup>9</sup> tqvQ<sup>2</sup> b, j 1/2 civ hvte bv?  
kZ<sup>9</sup> 9<sup>1</sup> Kiv hvq bv| Kvi Y j 1/2 civUv mnR| c<sup>1</sup>U ci tZ tM<sup>2</sup> tZv GKUv Avovj j vtM| Zvg GKUv c<sup>1</sup>U  
t<sup>1</sup>K Avt<sup>1</sup>KUv c<sup>1</sup>U hvte, GUv Avt<sup>1</sup>KR<sup>2</sup>bi mvg<sup>2</sup>b K<sup>1</sup>Wb| wK<sup>1</sup>S<sup>1</sup> j 1/2Uv tZv mnR| dtj evsj v fvlvi A<sup>1</sup>bK  
eo tj LtKi gtZv Awg<sup>1</sup> cwi |

Avcbvi Kv<sup>1</sup>Q cwi evi gv<sup>2</sup>b Kx?  
cwi evi gv<sup>2</sup>b vdti hv<sup>1</sup> qv| mgM<sup>1</sup>W<sup>1</sup> tbi tk<sup>1</sup>l w<sup>1</sup>k<sup>1</sup>ti i k<sup>1</sup>ai gtZv hLb mU<sup>1</sup>v vtg ZLb me c<sup>1</sup>W<sup>1</sup>L N<sup>1</sup>ti tdti |  
GB th tdivi UvUv<sup>1</sup>NGK<sup>1</sup>Uv k<sup>1</sup>w<sup>1</sup>S<sup>1</sup> i b<sup>1</sup>xo| Avgvi tZv tQ<sup>1</sup>U cwi evi | tgm bv, Awg Ges Avgv<sup>1</sup> i t<sup>1</sup>gtq c<sup>1</sup> |  
emvq vdti th<sup>1</sup>Z L<sup>1</sup>e Avb<sup>1</sup> j vtM| Awg GUv<sup>1</sup>K L<sup>1</sup>e gj<sup>1</sup> evb gv<sup>2</sup>b Kwi |

cwi evi ev msmv<sup>1</sup>ti m<sup>1</sup>c<sup>1</sup>W<sup>1</sup>L<sup>1</sup>K Avcb K<sup>1</sup>ti i vL<sup>1</sup>tZ Kx Ki Yxq etj gv<sup>2</sup>b K<sup>1</sup>ti b?  
Awg Kx Ki Yxq gv<sup>2</sup>b Kwi Zv w<sup>1</sup>tq tZv RMZ Pj<sup>1</sup> te bv| Avgv<sup>1</sup> i GKRB Dct<sup>1</sup> k w<sup>1</sup>tq<sup>1</sup>Q<sup>1</sup> b vetqi c<sup>1</sup>ti,  
AwgZ n<sup>1</sup>wee, Kv<sup>1</sup>tj i K<sup>1</sup>Ei GLb w<sup>1</sup>DR G<sup>1</sup>W<sup>1</sup>U<sup>1</sup>i, etj<sup>1</sup>Q<sup>1</sup> b, me mgq fveteb t<sup>1</sup>qvi mgq Awg G<sup>1</sup>W<sup>1</sup>U<sup>1</sup> Aw<sup>1</sup>Q  
w<sup>1</sup>K bv| t<sup>1</sup>evi tej vq G<sup>1</sup>W<sup>1</sup>U<sup>1</sup> vK<sup>1</sup>eb| Kx tct<sup>1</sup>q<sup>1</sup>Q GUv w<sup>1</sup>me Ki<sup>1</sup>eb bv| c<sup>1</sup>U<sup>1</sup>Z<sup>1</sup>th<sup>1</sup>W<sup>1</sup>M<sup>1</sup>Z<sup>1</sup> Ki<sup>1</sup>eb t<sup>1</sup>qvi | GB  
Dct<sup>1</sup> kUv w<sup>1</sup>Z<sup>1</sup>b Avgv<sup>1</sup>K Ges tgm bv<sup>1</sup>K, `R<sup>1</sup>b<sup>1</sup>t<sup>1</sup>K<sup>1</sup>B w<sup>1</sup>tq<sup>1</sup>Q<sup>1</sup> b| w<sup>1</sup>Z<sup>1</sup>b Avgv<sup>1</sup> i mnK<sup>1</sup>g<sup>1</sup>Q<sup>1</sup> b| Awg gv<sup>2</sup>b Kwi,  
GUv GKUv fv<sup>1</sup>tj v c<sup>1</sup>v<sup>1</sup>g<sup>1</sup>k<sup>1</sup>h<sup>1</sup>tZ cv<sup>1</sup>ti | cv<sup>1</sup>B bvB cv<sup>1</sup>B bvB etj nv uZ<sup>1</sup>vk Kivi Pv<sup>1</sup>B<sup>1</sup>Z w<sup>1</sup>tZ cv<sup>1</sup>j v<sup>1</sup>g bv, GB w<sup>1</sup>b<sup>1</sup>tq  
nv uZ<sup>1</sup>vk Kiv fv<sup>1</sup>tj v |

vetbv<sup>1</sup> b m<sup>1</sup>u<sup>1</sup>t<sup>1</sup>K<sup>1</sup>Avcbvi vetep<sup>1</sup>bv Kx?  
Awg Avj v<sup>1</sup>vfite vetep<sup>1</sup>bv K<sup>1</sup>ti t<sup>1</sup>l<sup>1</sup> bvB| Zte Awg gv<sup>2</sup>b Kwi, c<sup>1</sup>U<sup>1</sup>Z<sup>1</sup>W<sup>1</sup> gv<sup>2</sup>b<sup>1</sup>li Avb<sup>1</sup> Z R<sup>1</sup>xeb<sup>1</sup>h<sup>1</sup>cb Ki<sup>1</sup>tZ  
cvivi Ana<sup>1</sup>K<sup>1</sup>vi Av<sup>1</sup>Q| A<sup>1</sup>b<sup>1</sup>t<sup>1</sup>K etj b, t<sup>1</sup>tki gv<sup>2</sup>b<sup>1</sup> t<sup>1</sup>l<sup>1</sup>tZ cv<sup>1</sup>Q<sup>1</sup> bv, evsj vt<sup>1</sup>tki gv<sup>2</sup>b<sup>1</sup> w<sup>1</sup>vt<sup>1</sup>KU<sup>1</sup> w<sup>1</sup>b<sup>1</sup>tq GZ  
D<sup>1</sup>t<sup>1</sup>E<sup>1</sup>w<sup>1</sup>RZ t<sup>1</sup>Kb? fv<sup>1</sup>B, D<sup>1</sup>t<sup>1</sup>E<sup>1</sup>w<sup>1</sup>RZ t<sup>1</sup>tk h<sup>1</sup>w<sup>1</sup> tj vt<sup>1</sup>K gRv cvq tZ<sup>1</sup>v<sup>1</sup>gvi Am<sup>1</sup>veav Kx? Avb<sup>1</sup> i<sup>1</sup> i<sup>1</sup>K<sup>1</sup>vi Av<sup>1</sup>Q R<sup>1</sup>xeb|  
G Rb<sup>1</sup> gv<sup>2</sup>b<sup>1</sup> vek<sup>1</sup>K<sup>1</sup>vc d<sup>1</sup>U<sup>1</sup>etj e<sup>1</sup>w<sup>1</sup>Rj w<sup>1</sup>b<sup>1</sup>tq Av<sup>1</sup>R<sup>1</sup>U<sup>1</sup>v w<sup>1</sup>b<sup>1</sup>tq gv<sup>2</sup>Z<sup>1</sup>gv<sup>1</sup>W<sup>1</sup>Z K<sup>1</sup>ti, Awg t<sup>1</sup>gr<sup>1</sup>U<sup>1</sup>I Lv<sup>1</sup>vc t<sup>1</sup>P<sup>1</sup>vt<sup>1</sup>L t<sup>1</sup>W<sup>1</sup>L bv|  
A<sup>1</sup>evi w<sup>1</sup>gv<sup>1</sup> b K<sup>1</sup>t<sup>1</sup>U<sup>1</sup>ivi K<sup>1</sup>v<sup>1</sup>q Av<sup>1</sup>mt<sup>1</sup>Z nq| w<sup>1</sup>Z<sup>1</sup>b etj t<sup>1</sup>Q<sup>1</sup>b, Awg hLb R<sup>1</sup>b<sup>1</sup>M<sup>1</sup>h<sup>1</sup>Y Kwi ZLb Avgv<sup>1</sup>K t<sup>1</sup>KD w<sup>1</sup>R<sup>1</sup>t<sup>1</sup>Am  
K<sup>1</sup>ti<sup>1</sup>b Awg R<sup>1</sup>b<sup>1</sup>t<sup>1</sup>Z Pv<sup>1</sup>B w<sup>1</sup>K<sup>1</sup>bv| Awg K<sup>1</sup>Lb, t<sup>1</sup>K<sup>1</sup>v<sup>1</sup> cwi ev<sup>1</sup>ti, t<sup>1</sup>K<sup>1</sup>v<sup>1</sup> t<sup>1</sup>tk, t<sup>1</sup>K<sup>1</sup>v<sup>1</sup> at<sup>1</sup>g<sup>1</sup>R<sup>1</sup>b<sup>1</sup>t<sup>1</sup>Z Pv<sup>1</sup>B Zv<sup>1</sup>I Avgv<sup>1</sup>K  
t<sup>1</sup>KD w<sup>1</sup>R<sup>1</sup>t<sup>1</sup>Am K<sup>1</sup>ti<sup>1</sup>b| GK<sup>1</sup>w<sup>1</sup> b t<sup>1</sup>Lj v<sup>1</sup>g, Awg R<sup>1</sup>b<sup>1</sup>M<sup>1</sup>h<sup>1</sup>Y K<sup>1</sup>ti<sup>1</sup>W<sup>1</sup> Ges Awg GKUv R<sup>1</sup>xeb t<sup>1</sup>ct<sup>1</sup>q<sup>1</sup>Q GUv Avgv<sup>1</sup>K hv<sup>1</sup>cb  
Ki<sup>1</sup>tZ n<sup>1</sup>Q<sup>1</sup>| Awg hLb gv<sup>1</sup>iv hve t<sup>1</sup>KD G<sup>1</sup>tm Avgv<sup>1</sup>K w<sup>1</sup>R<sup>1</sup>t<sup>1</sup>Am Ki<sup>1</sup>te bv Awg gv<sup>1</sup>iv th<sup>1</sup>tZ Pv<sup>1</sup>B w<sup>1</sup>K<sup>1</sup>bv| Zv<sup>1</sup>vtj  
Avgiv G<sup>1</sup>gb GKUv d<sup>1</sup>vt<sup>1</sup> i g<sup>1</sup>ta<sup>1</sup> c<sup>1</sup>to<sup>1</sup>Q th<sup>1</sup>U<sup>1</sup>vi t<sup>1</sup>X<sup>1</sup>v<sup>1</sup>K<sup>1</sup>vi `i R<sup>1</sup>v<sup>1</sup>U<sup>1</sup>v Avgvi n<sup>1</sup>vtZ bvB tei n<sup>1</sup>l qv<sup>1</sup>U<sup>1</sup>l bv| GUv GKUv  
A<sup>1</sup>\_f<sup>1</sup>ix<sup>1</sup>b d<sup>1</sup>vt<sup>1</sup> -R<sup>1</sup>xeb| A<sup>1</sup>\_f<sup>1</sup>ix<sup>1</sup>b R<sup>1</sup>xeb A<sup>1</sup>\_g<sup>1</sup>h<sup>1</sup>v<sup>1</sup>M<sup>1</sup> K<sup>1</sup>ivB n<sup>1</sup>Q<sup>1</sup> tj LtKi Kv<sup>1</sup>R| GKUv gv<sup>2</sup>b<sup>1</sup> h<sup>1</sup>w<sup>1</sup> w<sup>1</sup>vt<sup>1</sup>KU<sup>1</sup> t<sup>1</sup>l, m<sup>1</sup>1/2Z  
ev t<sup>1</sup>M<sup>1</sup>v<sup>1</sup>vc dj t<sup>1</sup>l, m<sup>1</sup> i One t<sup>1</sup>l Avb<sup>1</sup> L<sup>1</sup>g<sup>1</sup>R cvq, tmUv L<sup>1</sup>eB gj<sup>1</sup> evb| Avgvi Kv<sup>1</sup>Q vetbv<sup>1</sup> t<sup>1</sup>bi gv<sup>2</sup>b n<sup>1</sup>Q<sup>1</sup>  
A<sup>1</sup>\_f<sup>1</sup>ix<sup>1</sup>b R<sup>1</sup>xeb A<sup>1</sup>\_g<sup>1</sup>h<sup>1</sup>v<sup>1</sup>M<sup>1</sup> K<sup>1</sup>iv |

vetqi AvtM eB<sup>1</sup>t<sup>1</sup>gv<sup>1</sup> vq Avcb<sup>1</sup>iv n<sup>1</sup>vZ at<sup>1</sup>i nu<sup>1</sup>U<sup>1</sup>t<sup>1</sup>Z<sup>1</sup>b, wK<sup>1</sup>S<sup>1</sup> GLb?  
GLb Avgiv `R<sup>1</sup>b GK<sup>1</sup>mt<sup>1</sup>\_ v<sup>1</sup>K<sup>1</sup>tj, evR<sup>1</sup>vti t<sup>1</sup>nvK, eB<sup>1</sup>t<sup>1</sup>gv<sup>1</sup> vq t<sup>1</sup>nvK, tgm bv G<sup>1</sup>tm Avgvi n<sup>1</sup>vZUv at<sup>1</sup>i t<sup>1</sup>dj<sup>1</sup> te|  
Awg nq<sup>1</sup>tZv GKUv:K<sup>1</sup>E<sup>1</sup>v teva Kwi | wK<sup>1</sup>S<sup>1</sup> tm AK<sup>1</sup>E<sup>1</sup>w<sup>1</sup>P<sup>1</sup>t<sup>1</sup>E Avgvi n<sup>1</sup>vZ at<sup>1</sup>i N<sup>1</sup>ti teovq |

`xi t<sup>1</sup>P<sup>1</sup>vt<sup>1</sup>L Av<sup>1</sup>cb t<sup>1</sup>K<sup>1</sup>gb?  
w<sup>1</sup>K R<sup>1</sup>w<sup>1</sup>b bv| GUv Avgvi `x<sup>1</sup> ej t<sup>1</sup>Z cv<sup>1</sup>te |

Avcbv<sup>1</sup> i GK<sup>1</sup>U<sup>1</sup> gv<sup>1</sup> m<sup>1</sup>s<sup>1</sup>tb<sup>1</sup> N<sup>1</sup>c<sup>1</sup> cv<sup>1</sup>igZ<sup>1</sup>v?  
i vBU |

tm GLb t<sup>1</sup>K<sup>1</sup>v<sup>1</sup> K<sup>1</sup>tm c<sup>1</sup>to?  
2011 m<sup>1</sup>vj tm GLb K<sup>1</sup>m bvB<sup>1</sup>t<sup>1</sup>b c<sup>1</sup>to |

tj Lv<sup>1</sup>tj w<sup>1</sup>li c<sup>1</sup>U<sup>1</sup>Z Zvi t<sup>1</sup>K<sup>1</sup>vt<sup>1</sup>b t<sup>1</sup>S<sup>1</sup>u<sup>1</sup>K Av<sup>1</sup>Q etj gv<sup>2</sup>b nq?  
tm t<sup>1</sup>N<sup>1</sup>l Yv K<sup>1</sup>ti<sup>1</sup>Q, tj LK n<sup>1</sup>tZ Pv<sup>1</sup>q| w<sup>1</sup>vt<sup>1</sup>q<sup>1</sup>U<sup>1</sup>f i v<sup>1</sup>B<sup>1</sup>U<sup>1</sup>s co<sup>1</sup>tZ Pv<sup>1</sup>q| tm tj t<sup>1</sup>L| L<sup>1</sup>e fv<sup>1</sup>tj v tj t<sup>1</sup>L |

51eZ#Z tm Awfbq Kti tQ?  
tQvU GKUv Pwi tT | cixi tqtq tgNeZx wntmte |

Avcbvi tqtqi mv#\_ m#uK#Kgb?  
Amg tZv gtb Kwi, L#B fv#j v |

tm #K Avcb#K eÜ#i gtZv gtb Kti?  
GUv `we Kiv hvq th, Kti | #KŠ'eÜznI qv L# K#Wb |



t`tki evBti Avcbv KLtbv KLtbv ivbveKti tLqtQb| wKš' evmvq?  
e`vPj i RxeB Avwg nqZ wWg tcvP Kti tLqtQ| i uatZ cwi bv| GLbl bv|

tj LvTj wL, misew` KZvtK Avcbvi `x-mšwb Kxfite wetePbv Kti?  
Avgvi tgTq thfnZtj LK nZ Pvg, ZvtZ tevSv hvq eveli tckvUvtK tm fvtj v tckv etj gtb Kti | Avi  
Avgvi `xi Avgvi tckv wbtq tj LvTj wL wbtq AvcbvE tbB| Avwg gtb Kwi th, Avgvi hZUKztMŠie tmUvi I tm  
Askx`vi | hZUKzAšMŠie ZZUKi I tm Askx`vi |

Avcbvi cOZ`wnK Rxeb m`utK`hw` wKQyTj b...  
Avgv tZv mv`vgvUv Rxebhvcb Kwi | fxZtUvBc gvbyl | tLtz cO` Kwi | tgvUv hvTz bv nTq hvB tm Rb`  
gvTš gvTš Lvl qv ev` w`Tq w`B| Avgvi ever-gv mšT th cwi evi tmUv i qYKxj, wKš' cMhZKxj I etU| Avwg  
mevi mTš wgvj Tq Pj tZ cO` Kwi | wbtRi ewo, Avgvi gv, kti i-kvi wo, Avgvi wbtRi msmvi, Zte GKUz  
`v`ei AvwO-evmvq eUevUe WvKtZ cO` Kwi bv, evmvq AvCv emvB bv|

AvcbvtK gvbyl AtbK cwi Ptq Rvtb| wKš' e`w<sup>3</sup> Awlvmj nKuv tK, tm tKgb?  
GUv Awgl ej tZ cwi e bv| Kvi Y wbtRtK gj`vqb Kiv DvPr bv| wbtRtK gtb Kwi big-mig gvbyl | Avgvi  
i wM bvB| tj vtK AvgvtK fq cvq GUvi Awg i wB|

e`w<sup>3</sup> Awlvmj nK wK GKv, wbtm½ ev mTx gvbyl ?  
Avgv wbtm½| wKix wntmte wKQye`\_Zv teva Avgvi gta` AvtQ| Avwg hLb eTqtU cwo ZLb `i Rvq Lp my` i  
Kti wj tL UmOtg titLwQjvg wgtiv`ve tnvj p-Gi KweZv| wKix nI qv gvTbB e`\_enI qv Ges wKí gvTb  
e`\_Zvi ekse` | KweZv ZeygvbTli tkl KvR`wj i bq, cUg KvR`wj i GKwU| Zwg hw` wKix nI tZvgvtK  
e`\_enI tZvgvi Oviv wKí m`eci nTq DVtZ| mdj gvbyl KLtbv wKix nTz cvti bv|  
Ges wKí x KLtbv mdj I nq bv| e`\_Zvi Av`b t`tkB nqtZv GKw`b fvtj v wKQywj tL tdj tZ cwi e|

cvTki KvO t`tk wPwCt cvb?  
B-tgBj cvB cPj | AvtM hLb wPwi cPj b wQj ZLb tcvZv| GLbl cvB| mšvfn 2/4Uv wPw cvB|  
tdmeT K cPj cvB| Ges Ggb tKvTbv w`b hvq bv thw`b GKUv B-tgBj A\_ev tdmeTki gvtmR A\_ev  
GmGgGm, tcvb cvB bv, hvTz gv eBUvi cKsmv`vtK|

cvTki AbjvMšK Kxfite t`tLb?  
Avgv Lp cO` Kwi | Avgvi Lp fvtj v j vtM| Avwg wKí i gtZv mvtj` Avbt` nvZZwv w`Tq DvW cOq| Avwg  
hLb t`wL, Avwg Wv<sup>3</sup>vti i KvTQ tMwQ, wMtq t`LwQ tKD Avgvi eB cotQ, Avwg wKí i gtZv Lvk nB| GKevi  
At`-Tj qvi wMwbtZ tMwQ, I LvTb Atciv nDR AvtQ, weL`vZ, mgT`i avti | Lp my`i tiv` wQj | tiv`i  
gta` KZ`wj Dcnvti i t`vKvb AvtQ, wMdukc| thLvTb wMtq wettuZvi tPnviUv evOwj t`i gtZv gtb nTj v|  
Avgv evsjvq K\_v ej tZ`i i` Kijvg| I iv tZv GKUz cti wPtB tdj j th, Avwg tK| I iv AvgvtK ej j th  
Avtmb, Avgiv AvcbvtK `xTj j vA Kive| I LvTbB my`i tit`vi w AvtQ, mgT`i avti B| `wv tit`vi w| I iv  
mevB wK Kij th AvgvtK Lvl qvte| tKD tKD tit`vi wTz KvR Kti | HLvTb GKRB I tqtUtm, f`Tgnj v  
evOwj, Zvi citb tnvtUttj i cwi Pwi Kvi tcvkvK, wZvb Zvi e`wM t`tk Avgvi eB tei Kttj b| tek wmw qvm  
GKUv eB, tKvTbv nvj Kv eB bv, GZw`b tKv`vq wQttj bl nTz cvti | wZvb ej tj b, Avwg GB gnTz`Avcbvi  
eBUv coiQ| At`-Tj qvi wMwbtZ Atciv nDTR GKUv ti`-ti tU wMtq GKRB I tqtUtm i e`wM t`tk Avgvi  
eB tei nTq Avmte, Gi Kg`k` ev NUbv hLb NtU ZLb LpB fvtj v j vtM|

Avcbvi f<sup>3</sup>t`i wPwi DEi t`b?  
BtgBtj w`B| tdmeT K KLtbv w`B KLtbv w`B bv| AtbtK etj, Avwg bvUK Kitz PvB| GLb Gi Reve  
Avgv Kx t`e? wKš' wPw mšMh Kti i wL th, GUvi my`i Kti Reve w`tZ nte, `B wZb cti t`e| wKš' cti  
nwi tq hvq| DEi t`q nq bv|

Avcbv Rb`w`b cvj b Kti b?



evsj v`tk 16 tKwU gvb| GB 16 tKwU gvb| i gta` GKRb Avbmj nKtK gvb| Avj` v`vite tPtb| G  
vel qmU Avcbvi KvQ tKgb j v`M?

Awg th KvRUv Kwi, ZvZv gvb| tK vbtq Kivi | tj LK nI qv gvb GKUv vj %Zv| Avj gvngf` i GKUv  
KweZv AvQ-- OGKwU m` i vPZ KweZv cvW Kti tkvbtvbi vj %Zv| Zng GKUv KweZv vj tLQ, ZvZ  
tZvgi g`bi K\_v, u` tqi tMcb K\_v vj tL ti tLQ, tmUv Zng Ggb vj % th msev` ctI vM`q ej Q, GUv  
Qrcv| Ges tK vj tLQ Zvi vbgmn| tZvgi vbgUv hv` fj evvbtb Qrcv nq Zng t`t`c hvte| Zvi gvb  
tj LK gvbB c`vi Kvq| vbtRi K\_v Ab`K RvbtvB Zvi KvR, tm `fveZB vj %, AvZc`vi Kvq|  
AvZc`vi Kvq bv ntj tZv tm vbtRi vbgUv w` tZv bv| dtj Awg th KvRUv Kwi : tj Lv tL, mvsew` KZv,  
bvUK i Pbv, meB gvb| i KvQ hvI qvi vel q| dtj G KvR, vj hviv Kti ZvK mevB tPtb| thgb m`Ke  
Avj nvmvbtK mevB tPtb| tm th KvRUv Kti tmUv NUv Kti Ki tZ nq| bxi te tm GKv GKv Nti i tFZti  
tLj tZ Avv nte bv| t`Wvq`gi j` j` t`v`Ki mvgtb tUvj v`Kb `k`Ki mvgtb GB KvRUv ZvK  
Ki tZ nte| gvb| AvgvK Avj v`v Kti tPtb bv, tj LK vntmte tPtb| Awg GUv Dc`fvM Kwi, vKŠ` GUvK  
GKUv evn` vj vntmte| Awg t` vL bv|

Rbvc`ZvK Avcbv Kxfite Dc`fvM Kti b?

Awg Lp Rbvc` bv, Zte cvv vPZ GUv ej v hvq| gvb| AvgvK fvj vevm vKbv Rvb bv, Zte Lv v`c tZv evfm  
bv| Avgvi fvj vj v`M nqZ tKvbtv `tj tMj vg, ev`Pvi v Avfm, AtUvM`d Pvg, K\_v etj | fvj vB tZv j v`M|

tj LK gv`B mste` bkj gvb| GB mste` bkj Zvi gta` gvb| i tKvb vel qmU AvcbvK AvnZ Kti?  
t`vZevPK fite hviv RMZUvK t` tL, Zv` i GB `fveUv Avgvi cQ` bv| thgb Awg GKUv D`vni Y w` B :  
GB th gmv Be`nxg cvvto DVtj v, Gfvit`v, KtqKRb gvb| tj tM tMj th tm cvvto I tV bvB| GUv cUg  
Avtj v IohS;Kti tQ, tWBvj `vi IohS;Kti tQ| cUg Avtj vi g`Zv GKUv eo cU`Zv`bi Kx` i Kvi th, gmv  
Be`nxg cvvto D`v`Q GUv embtq c`vi Kite| c`vi Kti Zvi j v` Kx? AtbtK etj th KvMR vevu nte|  
cUg Avtj vi vK gmv Be`nxgi Lei Qvctq vevu evovtZ nte? cUg Avtj v tZv AvtM t` tKB GK b`v  
KvMR| tWBvj `viti tZv tKvbtv cU`Zv`B tB| GB v`DR tZv me KvMRB Kite| ev me KvMR vK Kti  
bvB? GUv tZ gvb| i tKb gtb ntj v th cUg Avtj v ev tWBvj `vi IohS;Kti GUv Kti tQ| gvb| KZLvb  
mvbtKvj vRKvj vK n`Z cvti | gmv m` H mgq hviv cvvto D`v`Qj Ab` tki, Zv` i mv` Zvi  
th v`v`vM Kti tQ, Zv` i B`vi fj Kti tQ, Qwe` tZ vbtq Mtel Yv Kti dvBv`v tNv Yv Kti tQ th gmv Be`nxg  
cvvto D`v`Q| Gfvit`v` D`v`Q| Zng cU`gB tKb Avekym Kij v? GB th t`vZevPK fite RMRUvK t` Lv,  
GUv AvgvK Lp AvnZ Kti | gv Dcb`vUv fvj v vKbv Zng ctov| hv` tZvgi fvj v bv j v`M Avgvi tKvbtvB  
Avv` bvB| vKŠ` gvK` v` tZ hviv Zng tKvb tnWgv`vi GfmQ? cv` extZ GB K\_v cUg tKD ej j , m`vZ`  
cvW Kti gvK` v` tZ nq| mgvtj vP`Ki KvR gvK` t` I qv bq, Zvi KvR n`Q GKUv m`v`vZ` bZb Zvrch`  
Abj`vB Kiv| GKRb tj LK GKUv tj Lv tj tLb, vKŠ` tj Lvi ci tmUvi Zvi Avv vbtRi tj Lv v`K bv|  
RbM`Yi tj Lv nq hvq| ZLb mgvtj vPK Ktib Kx`H tj LvUv ctv bZb GKUv gv`v thvM Ktib| Dvb  
etj b th GB tj LwU GBfiteI cov hvq| tj LvUv Avcbv v fvetQb Gi Kg, tj Lv Gi KgI nq| thgb ebj Zv  
tmb KweZvUv ctv AvKei Avj x Lvb ej tj b th, ebj Zv tmbtK Avgiv GKRb MvYKv fvetZ cvv | GKUv  
bZb K\_v ej tj b| GUv mZ` bvI n`Z cvti | vKŠ` Avgv` i t` tki mgvtj vPK tKD tKD AvtQb, Zvi fiteb,  
Avgvi KvR n`Q cik gvK` t` qv, tdj gvK` t` qv| tK KvK tdj gvK` t` q, cvk gvK` t` q|

gvbK et` `vra`vq ej tZb, vRvbtK Awg hZfite Abfve Kti vQ Zvi v` fMusk cvVKtK avi t` qvi Rb`  
vj vL| v Avcbv tKb tj tLb?

niv, Abf`vZ tkqvi Kivi Rb` tj LK vj L`Z cvti b, tKvbtv m` n` tB| vKŠ` ctiv Abf`vZ tZv Avv tkqvi  
Ki tZ cvti bv| gvbk et` `vra`v`qi GB K\_v gj` AvtQ|

tLj vaj vq Avcbvi AvM` vQj tQvUtej vq, GLb?

Awg evsj v`tki Avv evsj v` GKRb f<sup>3</sup> | Awg evsj v`tki v` tKU `j vbtq Awg c`j fite D`v`RZ|  
hv` I dUtej Awg evRtj i mg`R|

`xi mv` gvb-Avfgvb ntj Zv fv`vbi e`v`v`i AMv` fvgKv Kvi v`K?

Avgi ̄xi \_v̄tK|

Ūgvgp AvRv̄` i m̄t̄z t̄` Lv̄Ō KweZvq Avcb̄w vj t̄L̄t̄Qb, ŪAvMvgx (c̄Kvkbx)-Gi mvḡt̄b t̄M̄t̄j `\*Z n̄w̄U, m̄`gK mvḡt̄b Zvi c̄to t̄M̄t̄j cv̄t̄Q īb̄t̄Z nq : t̄Zvgiv `R̄b GLb̄l GKm̄t̄z AvQ!

HUv n̄t̄`Q Kx̄N̄Avgi v̄`R̄b n̄w̄UQ w̄et̄qi c̄ti, ngvgp AvRv̄` t̄` t̄L ej t̄j b, GB t̄Zvgiv GL̄t̄bv GKm̄t̄\_ AvQ? GUv t̄Zv GLbKvi mgv̄t̄R L̄p̄B m̄Z` th, `R̄b t̄Q̄t̄j t̄ḡt̄qi R̄ȳU n̄t̄j R̄ȳUv \_v̄t̄K bv| t̄f̄t̄Ō hvq| D̄wb GUv w̄R̄t̄Ám K̄tīw̄t̄j b| t̄ḡwi bv GUv L̄p̄B AcQ` K̄tīt̄Q| Kv̄t̄RB Zv̄t̄K t̄` L̄t̄j B c̄w̄j t̄q thZvg, cv̄t̄Q bv Avevi w̄R̄t̄Ám K̄tī ēt̄mb|

t̄Kvb t̄j Lv̄t̄K Avcb̄vi t̄j LKR̄x̄t̄bi Uwb̄s̄ c̄t̄q̄U w̄et̄eP̄bv K̄tī b?  
Avgi R̄xeb t̄Zv Uvb̄K̄tīwb, GK̄w̄ t̄KB P̄j t̄Q|

Avcb̄w Āt̄bK\_ t̄jv t̄c̄ŋi Dcb̄`m vj t̄L̄t̄Qb| Avcb̄vi t̄c̄ŋi Aw̄f̄ÁZv Kx̄ iKg? c̄ŋg t̄c̄ŋc̄l̄ K̄te vj t̄L̄w̄t̄j b ev t̄c̄t̄q̄Ōt̄j b?  
Avgi t̄c̄ŋi Aw̄f̄ÁZv L̄p̄ n̄Zv̄kve`ÁK| Aw̄g R̄x̄t̄bi 28w̄U eQi t̄c̄ŋn̄wb R̄xeb hvcb̄ K̄tīw̄Q| 28Zg eQi Ḡtm hv̄t̄K GLb̄ w̄et̄q K̄tīw̄Q, Zvi t̄`Lv̄ cv̄B| Zv̄t̄K ev̄j th t̄Zvgiv l̄ eqm n̄t̄q̄t̄Q Avgi l̄ eqm n̄t̄q̄t̄Q| GLb̄ t̄Zv Av̄i t̄c̄ŋ K̄īevi mgq̄ bvB| t̄Zv w̄et̄q̄B K̄īe| Ḡf̄v̄t̄eB Zv̄t̄K ēt̄j w̄Q|

t̄ḡwi bv Bq̄vm̄ḡb...  
n̄iv, t̄ḡwi bv Bq̄vm̄ḡb| Zvi c̄i w̄KQ̄ȳ` b Zvi m̄t̄z t̄N̄iv̄t̄div K̄tī Zv̄t̄K w̄et̄q̄ K̄tī t̄d̄w̄j | Gi ev̄B̄ti K̄we w̄t̄m̄t̄e Aw̄g t̄c̄ŋK̄l̄ ēt̄U| t̄Q̄v̄Ūt̄ejv t̄`t̄KB m̄ȳ` i t̄ḡt̄q̄ t̄`L̄t̄j KLb̄l KLb̄l K̄veȳn̄t̄q̄ thZvg| Zv̄t̄` īt̄K w̄b̄t̄q̄ Āt̄bK K̄weZv vj t̄L̄w̄Q| Ōt̄L̄vjv w̄P̄iW m̄ȳ` t̄īi Kv̄t̄Q̄Ō-Gi K̄weZvq̄ bv̄ix̄t̄` i Kv̄t̄Q t̄c̄ŋQ̄v̄Z bv̄ cv̄ivi Av̄K̄j Zv\_ w̄j V̄w̄B t̄c̄t̄q̄t̄Q| ZLb̄ hv̄t̄` īt̄K w̄b̄t̄q̄ K̄weZv\_ w̄j w̄j LZvg, GLb̄ Zv̄t̄` i Kv̄t̄iv Kv̄t̄iv m̄t̄z t̄`Lv̄ nq K\_ v̄ nq| KL̄t̄bv KL̄t̄bv ev̄j th, Z̄ng ev̄ Avcb̄w w̄K R̄v̄t̄bb th, Avcb̄v̄t̄K w̄b̄t̄q̄ K̄weZv vj t̄L̄w̄Q| Zvi v̄ L̄p̄ L̄ȳk n̄b| H eq̄tm, hLb̄ Avgi Av̄v̄i ev̄ t̄lv̄j eQi eqm w̄Qj ZLb̄ Aw̄g Zv̄t̄` īt̄K ej t̄Z cv̄i Zvg, Zv̄nt̄j f̄v̄t̄jv n̄t̄Zv| f̄v̄t̄jv n̄t̄j l̄ nq̄t̄Zv GKUv ̄ŋw̄Z n̄t̄Zv, K̄weZv\_ t̄jv Av̄i t̄j L̄vi ` iK̄vi coZ bv| t̄c̄ŋ cv̄B̄wb ēt̄j B K̄weZv t̄j L̄vi t̄P̄ov̄ K̄tīw̄Q|

t̄ḡwi bv Bq̄vm̄ḡt̄bi Av̄t̄M ev̄ c̄ti Avcb̄w Kv̄t̄iv t̄c̄ŋg c̄t̄ot̄Qb?  
(t̄n̄t̄m) Āt̄bK̄evi |

bv̄ix̄i t̄m̄s̄` h̄m̄ēú̄t̄K̄Avcb̄vi ēw̄<sup>3</sup>MZ Dc̄j w̄äi K\_ v̄ ej t̄p̄|  
B`v̄b̄xs GKUzeq̄t̄mi j ̄ŋY, GLb̄ L̄p̄ t̄ēw̄k ḡȳ` n̄B bv| Avevi Ac̄w̄RUUv̄l m̄Z`| Zi`Y eq̄tm hLb̄ eqm 18 w̄Ksev 22, ZLb̄ bv̄ix̄i t̄m̄s̄` h̄m̄ēú̄t̄K̄L̄p̄B L̄ȳZL̄ȳZ w̄Qj vg| GLb̄ me t̄ḡt̄q̄t̄KB m̄ȳ` i ḡt̄b nq| Avevi GLb̄ t̄Kv̄t̄bv GKUv t̄ḡt̄q̄t̄K t̄` t̄L̄ cv̄M̄j n̄t̄q̄ hv̄B bv| Zvi t̄m̄s̄` t̄h̄P̄ t̄w̄\_ t̄jv L̄p̄ t̄P̄v̄t̄L̄ c̄to|

c̄i K̄ix̄qv t̄c̄ŋ m̄ēú̄t̄K̄Avcb̄vi Aw̄f̄gZ K̄x̄?  
t̄c̄ŋ w̄R̄wb̄m̄Uv L̄p̄B t̄ḡŋw̄j K̄ w̄R̄wb̄m, GUv kv̄k̄Z| bv̄ix̄ l̄ c̄j`t̄l̄i ḡt̄a` GB th `ȳb̄ēvi Uvb, Zvi v̄ weew̄n̄Z w̄K Aw̄eew̄n̄Z t̄m̄Uvi Dc̄ti me mgq̄ w̄b̄f̄P̄ K̄tī bv| Av̄ḡv̄t̄` i M̄í ev̄ w̄t̄b̄ḡvq Av̄ḡiv M̄í\_ w̄j 2R̄b Aw̄eew̄n̄Z t̄Q̄t̄j t̄ḡt̄qi t̄c̄ŋ t̄`w̄L̄t̄q̄ Zv̄t̄` i w̄et̄q̄ w̄` t̄q̄ t̄kl̄ K̄wi, w̄K̄S̄`Ḡi c̄i l̄ R̄x̄t̄b Āt̄bK̄ NUb̄v N̄t̄U|

t̄j LK̄ c̄wi P̄t̄qi Av̄ov̄t̄j Avcb̄vi c̄ŌK̄S̄k̄j x̄ c̄wi P̄q̄w̄U X̄v̄Kv̄ c̄to hv̄t̄`Q, f̄v̄et̄j t̄Kgb̄ j v̄t̄M?  
Aw̄g t̄Zv c̄ŌK̄S̄k̄j x̄ bv̄ Av̄m̄t̄j | c̄ŌK̄S̄k̄j w̄ek̄t̄e` v̄j q̄ t̄`t̄K̄ m̄w̄ZK|

t̄Kvb āīt̄bi t̄cv̄kv̄K c̄Q` K̄tī b?  
me āīt̄bi t̄cv̄kv̄K c̄Q` K̄wi | w̄K̄S̄`w̄R̄Ȳ t̄ēw̄k̄ c̄wi |

Avcb̄vi w̄c̄ŋ L̄vevi K̄x̄?

Avghi wčđ Lvevi fvZ | wełki Kti hLb weł`tk hvB Ges fvB cvB bv ZLb eštZ cwi th fvZ Kx gj`evb wRwbm |

XvKv knđi i tKvb wel qmU Avcbvi fvđj v j vřM ev Lvi vc j vřM?  
XvKv knđi i mełPřq fvđj v j vřM Gi gvbj | mełPřq Lvi vc j vřM Gi gvbj |

wbřRi řPnvi v, řmš` hřwbřq Avcbvi Dcj wä Kx?  
Avwg AvZřcđgK UvBc gvbj | Avqbv ř`wL | KLřbv KLřbv Lř gř` nB | GB mZ` Dcj wä | Avghi gvřS ř`Lv ř`q, GB KřmZ řj vřKi mř`\_ řj vřK K\_v etj Kx Kři!  
Avcbvi KvřQi eUzKvi v?  
Avghi KvřQi eUzbvB ej řj B Přj | AřbřKi Avwg bvg ej řZ cvi řev | wKš` hLb Zřg AřbK bvg ej ře ZLb ešřZ nře Zřg GKRb eUřxb gvbj | řgv`elv mi qvi dvi`Kxi mř`\_ Avghi Lř eřb | řemki řvM wel řq Avgi v GKgZ řcvY Kwi | D`vni Y ř`qvi gřZv AřbK wel q AvřQ | AřbK wKQywgřj hvq | řay | GKUzi vMx, Zxe? Avwg AgbUv bB |

bvUK-wřřbgv ř`řLb? Kvi Ges řKvb ai řbi bvUK ev wđj řgřbvřhvM w`řq ř`řLb?  
AvřM gA bvUK ř`LZvg | GLb mgq cvB bv Ges Rwb bv, avi Yv bvB fvřj vg` | Pj wřřT ř`wL řhme cř`vi cvq Ges Avřj wřZ nq | řj vřK etj th GB QweUv ř`řLQ? ZLb ř`wL |

wei ³ nb KLb?  
wei ³ nB bwmK?

cř-cwř Kvq hLb Avcbvi řj Lvřj wL, mRbkřj KvR wbtq mgřj vřbv nq, řKgb j vřM?  
fvřj v ej řj fvřj v j vřM | Lvi vc řZv Kg řj vřKB etj řQ | Avgř` i ř`řk mřeav nř`Q Avgi v Lvi vcUv ej řZ Pvb bv | řmř K ř`řK AvřgřYi wKkvi Kg nřqmQ | řhvUv nřqřQ Pj wřřT wbtq řem | Pj wřřT Uv Avřj Avgi v gřa`g bv | GUv cwi Pj řKi gřa`g | dřj I me Avwg Mřq gwL bv |

řj Lvi Rb` mřuv` K ev cřKvKř` i Pvc řKgb DcřřM Kři b?  
PvcUv LřB `řmř | řhgb bvUK | řh řKD cwi Pj K n qvi wřxvřř wbtqB cđřg AvgřK řdvb Kři b, AvgřK bvUK ř`b | Kvi Y Avwg Qov řZgb Avi bvU`Kvi řbB wřwb ř`ař bvUK řj řLb, cwi Pj bv Kři b bv | gřmř ři Rv AvřQb Dwb weł`tk \_vřKb | dřj w`řbi gřa` AvgřK cvřUv QqUv řdvb řcřZ nq bvUřKi Rb` | Avwg KZ řbvř Kie | AvgřK cřKvKřiv řQřK aři b | Ašř Z 20 Rb cřKvK AvgřK etj b, Zř` ř`řK eB w`řZ nře | Avwg KZRbřK eB ř`e | Avwg LřB weeZ nB, Amřvq řeva Kwi |

KLřbv wK gřb nq, cđdkb, řj Lvřj wL ev e`wřMZ KvřRi řřto `ř-mš-vbřK hř`ó mgq w`řZ e`\_řhř`Qb?  
bv | Kvi Y Avwg evmřq etm wř wL | evBři hvB bv | mvi vřřY Avgi v `ř Ges mš-vřbi mř`\_ wK |

ř`řki evBři řMřj řKvb wel qmU AvcbřK řvebvq AvcřZ Kři?  
ř`řki evBři řMřj evřj vř`kUv UvbřZ \_vřK | evřj vř`řki mřgvb` ře`bv | eo nřq ř`Lv ř`q | ř`kUvřK Kře Avgi v DbřZ ř`řk cwi YZ Ki řZ cvi e | GB `řřš-vLř DřřwřZ Kři i vřL |

Avcwb hLb GKwU Pwi ř wbtq wř LřZ gbw`ř Kři b ZLb wK řmB Pwi ř wUj `řve, řgRvR, gřbvřve wbtq wřřv` ev Mřel Yv Kři b?  
Pwi ř wbtq řveřZ nq | Ges KLřbv KLřbv bv řveřj | Pwi ř `wotq hvq | aiv hvKřN dv` | GB dv` Dcb`vřmi GKUv Pwi ř g | Avři KwU Pwi ř MYř`ei, Avři KwU Pwi ř řwP, gi eD GKUv Pwi ř | cđZ`K Uv K`vři řvi wKš` Avj v`v | A\_ev Avcwb aři b, 51eZx`GKUv bvUK, wřwi qřj ř GLvřb wK Dřj Pwi ř Uv Avj v`v, dčmřj, eřkivř GB Pwi ř wř wbtq KvR Ki řZ nq | Avwg G Pwi ř UvřK Ggb Ki řZ Pvb | Pwi ř wbtq řveřZ nq | Zvi řvřv Kx nře | Ašř-ewřni Kx nře řmUv ř`LřZ cvB |

Avcbvi tj Lvi Pwi t̄i i mvt\_ wK ev`Í te t`Lv nq?  
niw, Awg Aþk mZ` NUBv Aej ðþb Dcb`vm wj t̄LuQ| thgb gv eBtqi Rvtq` tZv AvtQb| Zvt` i cwi evti i  
m½ Awg hþ| Avtj v AÜKvti hvB-Gi AvRv` AvtQ, Zvi wK¶vevEi GKUv e`e`vi m½ wKQlv hþ wQj vg|  
tenk fivM t¶t̄ Awg hvt` i wbtq wj t̄LuQ, Zviv AvgvtK wPi Kvvtj i Rb` eÜzKti wbtqQb|

eBtqi cÖt` i e`vcvti Avcbvi gþvthvM tKgb \_vtK?  
tZgb \_vtK bv| Kvi Y gþvthvM w t̄Z ntj mgq w t̄Z nte| t`L t̄Z nte| cv`vtZ nte| G\_ wj Kivi mgq  
Avgvi bvB|

cÖ` cÖ` bv ntj Kx Kti b?  
Lþ Aí t¶t̄ emj th Avi GKUv Kti b|

tj LK Ges gvbyl wntmte Avcbvi mxgve×Zv wbtq KLt̄bv fvt̄eb?  
tj LK wntmte Avgvi mxgve×Zv nt`Q Awg ht\_ó cwi kþx bB| Avgvi Avi GKUvcwi kþ Ki t̄Z cvi t̄Z nte|

KweZv ev Mí -Dcb`vm tj Lvi mgq tKvtbv tj Lt̄Ki tj Lb%kj x wK AvcbvtK AvKI¶ ev cfwēZ Kti?  
tQvUtej vq Aþk Kti t̄Q| `mq` kvgmj nK Øviv cfwēZ nt̄qvQ, nqvqb Avntg`, Mwevtj MwmØv gvK¶R,  
wjj vb Kt̄Üiv Øviv cfwēZ nt̄qvQ| Awg gtb Kwi, Gi me\_ t̄j vi Awg thvMdj, Zvi ci Mo, Zte j NyMo|  
Awg gvK¶Ri NbZlv wbt̄Z cwi w| nvj Kv w KUv t̄cti wQ|

Avcb KLb tj t̄Lb? tj Lv t̄j wLi wcd̄ tKvtbv mgq ...  
Awg tZv mve¶wYK tj LK| mÜ`vq wj wL, mKvj t̄j v Dfv wj wL| i ayivZ RvM t̄Z cwi bv|

wbt̄Rt̄K Avcbvi tj Lvi Pwi t̄i i mvt\_ KZUKzRowb?  
Awg Avgvi wbt̄Ri RxebKwvbxlv wj wLwb| Avgvi wbt̄Ri eo nI qvUv, wbt̄Ri ever-gv, fvt̄ebv, Avgvi wbt̄Ri  
t̄cb̄-fvt̄j vevmi-wein-te` bv GB Kwvbxlv Awg wj wLwb| wKŠ` Ab`w` t̄K, Awg Ggb wKQB wj wLwb hv Avgvi  
AwfÁZvi evBti| meiwKQB miz`| GUv GKUv Avðh`NUbv| Kwvbx wntmte Avgvi wbt̄Ri K\_v\_ wj GLbI  
wj wLwb| GUv Awg ti t̄L w t̄qvQ| wKŠ` t̄ Levi t̄PvL, NUBvi eYØv, cwi t̄t̄ki eYØv, th avbt̄¶Z Awg t̄ t̄LuQ  
thgb t̄ t̄LuQ Awg tmfvte avbt̄¶Z wj t̄LuQ| wKŠ` H avb t̄¶t̄Z Awg Kx Kti wQ tmUv wj wLwb|

AZB I eüglx avivi tj LK Awbmj nt̄Ki tj Lv t̄j wL wbtq fvel`Z cwi Kí bv m`út̄K¶KQvej þ |  
Awg hw` fvt̄j v mgq t̄Zvg, Aemi t̄Zvg, cÖwZ t̄bqvi mgq t̄Zvg Zvntj evsj vt` t̄k GKUv fvt̄j v  
Dcb`vm i Pbv Kti t̄t̄Z cvi Zvg| thUv evsj vt` t̄ki gvbyl t̄k cot̄Z nte Ges thUv nqt̄Zv AvSRwZK gvþi I  
nt̄Z cvti| GLb tmUvi Afve Awg c̄Y Kivi t̄Pón Kti wQ eyx̄i Sj K w t̄q, DBU w t̄q| wex`j gta` wnt̄K  
avi Y Kivi t̄Pón w t̄q| tmUv wKQznq wK nq bv Rwb bv| Awg gtb Kwi 45 eQi t̄Zgb tKvtbv eqm bv| hw`  
teþP \_wK, Avgvi mvgtb Aþk mgq cto AvtQ| GKw` b nqZ Awg Ggb GKUv wKQz wj Le, hvt̄Z Avgvi  
eÜt̄ i gl\_ D¾aj Avi mgvt̄j vPKt̄ i gl\_ eÜ Ki t̄Z cvi e|

cÖE e`-Zvi gvtsI `w¶mgq w t̄qQb, tmRb` KZÁZv Ges ARm` ab`ev` RvbvB| | Avcbvi g½j cÖ`vkv  
Kwi | fvt̄j v \_vKb|

Zvg Aþk mgq w t̄qQ, Mt̄el Yv Kti Q| wKQz K\_v t̄Zv ej v t̄Mj nqt̄Zv| wKQz K\_v ej v nt̄j v bv nqt̄Zv| Awg  
GKUv K\_v ej t̄Z PvB, Avgvt̄K thb t̄KD An¼vix bv fvt̄eb| Avgvi mvmZ` wbtq Awg th Lþ AvZwēk¶mx, Zv  
bB| cvVKt̄K Avgvi cÖZ GKUv wēl t̄q mrvbfwZkxj nt̄Z ej e th, Awg hv Kti wQ fvt̄j vevm t̄ t̄K Kti wQ|  
Avšw̄i KZv t̄ t̄K Kti wQ| Pvj wK w t̄q, gvbyl t̄K Pgt̄K t̄` qvi t̄Pón Kwi w| Rwb bv cvvt̄Ki KvvtQ tmUv t̄cb̄Qvq  
wKbv| GKUv K\_v wK Rvt̄bv, t̄kl chŠ`-t̄K gj avivi, t̄K Rbwcd̄, t̄K e`emwqK KvM t̄Ri tj LK G\_ wj \_vt̄K  
bv| \_vt̄K, hw` t̄KD tKvtbv GKwU fvt̄j v tj Lv wj t̄L \_vt̄K| KvRUvB t̄ t̄K hvq| Rxebvbt̄` i KweZv t̄Kv\_vq  
Qvcv nt̄qvQj t̄Kv\_vq nqvwb, Zv Avi t̄KD gtb ivLte bv| gtb ivLte Zvi KvRUkz ab`ev` |